Exhibit 70:

Dr. Darrel Turner Deposition Transcript



(248)608-9250 Fax (844)270-7115 www.tri-countycourtreporters.com depos@tricountyreporters.com

Transcript of the Testimony of **Darrel Turner**

Date: June 7, 2023 **Volume:**

Case: John Does A, B, et al v. Gretchen Whitmer, et al

Printed On: June 26, 2023

```
UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
                                                                           2
                                                                                  APPEARANCES:
              EASTERN DISTRICT OF MICHIGAN
                                                                                    FOR PLAINTIFFS:
                                                                           3
                 SOUTHERN DIVISION
                                                                                    UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN LAW SCHOOL
                                                                           4
                                                                                    By: Paul D. Reingold (P27594)
        JOHN DOES A, B, C, D, E, F, G, H,
                                                                           5
                                                                                       802 Legal Research Building
        MARY DOE and MARY ROE,
                                                                                       801 Monroe Street
        on behalf of themselves and
                                                                                       Ann Arbor, Michigan 48109-1215
                                                                          6
        all others similarly situated,
                                                                                       (734) 355-0319
              Plaintiffs.
                                                                                       E-mail: pdr@umich.edu
                           No. 2:22-cv-10209
                                                                          8
        GRETCHEN WHITMER, Governor of the
                                                                                    FOR DEFENDANTS:
        State of Michigan, and COL. JOSEPH
                                                                          9
                                                                                    ATTORNEY GENERAL'S OFFICE
        GASPER, Director of Michigan State
                                                                         10
                                                                                    By: Eric M. Jamison (P75721)
        Police, in their official capacities,
                                                                                       525 West Ottawa Street
                                                                         11
                                                                                       Lansing, Michigan 48933
              Defendants.
                                                                                       (517) 335-7573
                                                                                       È-mail: jamisone@michigan.gov
                                                                         12
                                                                         13
                                                                                    Also Present: Dayja Tillman, ACLU
                                                                         14
                                                                                            Jesse Lin, ACLU
                DEPOSITION VIA ZOOM OF
                                                                                            Lt. Aimee Brimacombe - Client
                DARREL B. TURNER, Ph.D.
                                                                         15
                                                                                            Representative for Michigan State
                Lake Charles, Louisiana
                                                                         16
                  June 7, 2023
                                                                         17
                   10:07 a.m.
                                                                         18
                                                                                     REPORTER: Robin Darnbrook CSR-2508 RPR
                                                                         19
                                                                         20
                                                                         21
                                                                         22
                                                                         23
                                                                         24
                            Page 1
                                                                                                     Page 2
                                                                           1
                                                                                                    June 7, 2023
 2
             TABLE OF CONTENTS
                                                                           2
                                                                                                    Lakes Charles, Louisiana
         WITNESS: DARREL B. TURNER, Ph.D.
                                                                           3
 4
5
                                                                           4
                                                                                              COURT REPORTER: I am not in the same
 6
7
         BY MR. REINGOLD:
                                            Page
                                                                           5
                                                                                     location as the witness and this deposition is being
            Cross Examination . . . . . . .
 8
                                                                           6
                                                                                     conducted remotely. Is there any objection to my
         BY MR. JAMISON:
                                                                           7
                                                                                     administering the oath remotely?
 9
            Direct Examination . . . . . . 169
                                                                           8
                                                                                              MR. REINGOLD: No.
10
                                                                           9
                                                                                              MR. JAMISON: No objection.
11
                                                                          10
12
         Exhibits
                                   Identified
                                                                                            DARREL B. TURNER, Ph.D.,
                                                                          11
13
                                                                          12
                                                                                     Witness herein, having been first duly sworn to
         1 - Curriculum Vitae
14
                                                                          13
                                                                                     testify the truth, the whole truth and nothing
         2 - Case List
                                      53
                                                                          14
                                                                                     but the truth, was examined and testified as
15
         3 - Static-99R Tally Sheets
                                           94
                                                                          15
                                                                                     follows:
16
                                                                          16
                                         72
         4 - Dr. Turner's Report
17
                                                                          17
                                                                                              MR. REINGOLD: I think we are
         5 - Bureau of Justice Statistics Special
                                                                          18
                                                                                     underway. My name is Paul Reingold. I'm a
18
         Report 152
6 - Analysis of Patterns of Denial on
                                                                          19
                                                                                     Cooperating ACLU Attorney and I'm representing the
19
            Males Accused of Sexual Offending
                                                                          20
                                                                                     Plaintiffs in this case. We're here pursuant to
20
                                                                          21
                                                                                     Notice under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure in
         7 - Alper and Durose Recidivism of Sex
21
            Offenders Released from State Prison:
                                                                          22
                                                                                     the case of Does versus Whitmer for all purposes
            A 9-Year Follow-Up
                                                                          23
                                                                                     permitted under the rules.
22
23
                                                                          24
                                                                                              Dr. Turner, I just want to first
24
                                                                          25
                                                                                     welcome and then I just want to go through some
25
                            Page 3
                                                                                                     Page 4
```

1	basic rules of the road for today and cover some	1 question that I've asked and if you want to add
2	other material in a prefatory way to make a record.	2 something more later, your lawyer will have a chance
3	A couple of reminders for you. The	3 to ask questions when I'm done and you can flesh out
4	court reporter can't take down non-verbal answers or	4 any missing details at that point.
5	uh-huhs and so it's important that you give a yes or	5 If your attorney wants to elaborate,
6	a no or more answer to every question. If you don't	6 the time to do that, as I said, is at the back end,
7	understand a question or if you need clarification	7 not in the middle or when I'm doing the questioning.
8	on a question, you should ask. And also, the court	8 Can you agree that you'll try to provide answers
9	reporter can't take down two people at once, so we	9 that are responsive to the questions that I'm
10	should try to avoid talking over each other, okay?	10 asking?
11	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.	11 THE WITNESS: Yes.
12	MR. REINGOLD: If you answer a	12 MR. REINGOLD: And if you're not
13	question, we're going to assume that you understand	13 responsive, I may cut you off. If I do, you should
14	it, okay?	14 stop and as I said, your attorney can ask for more
15	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.	15 information later. If you need to take a break at
16	MR. REINGOLD: From time to time,	any point, let me know. The only thing I ask is
17	your Counsel may object to a question, which is	that you answer the pending question, okay?
18	fine, but unless he instructs you not to answer, you	18 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
19	should answer the question.	19
20	THE WITNESS: Understood.	20 CROSS EXAMINATION
21	MR. REINGOLD: Okay. In my	21 BY MR. REINGOLD:
22	experience, sometimes witnesses want to add	
23	information that they think is important but isn't	22 Q Since we're doing this by Zoom, I want to clarify 23 where you are. I'm assuming that you're in Lake
24	what I asked about, and so I want to ask you I	24 Charles, Louisiana; is that right?
25	want to advise you that you should only answer the	
		25 A That's correct.
	Page 5	Page 6
1	Q Is there anything in front of you other than your	1 Mr. Jamison, I reviewed the Notice of Deposition,
2	computer screen?	2 and then I spoke with Mr. Jamison this morning for
3	A Yes.	3 about three minutes, not about the content of the
4	Q And what is that?	4 deposition but I just had some sort of procedural
5	A I'm actually operating off of two laptops, so this	5 and administrative questions. That would be how I
6	laptop is doing all of the Zoom and then my records,	6 prepared.
7	access to my C.V., things like that are going to be	7 Q Did you have any longer substantive conversations
8	on this laptop. So I have another laptop and then	8 with any of your attorneys?
9	I've also printed out my report. I have a hard copy	9 A No, sir. Not about the deposition. We talked about
10	of my report and that's it pertaining to this	the case and my opinion and my report but we haven't
11	case.	spoken specifically about the deposition.
12	Q Thank you. Is there anyone else with you?	12 Q So those were further back in time?
13	A No, sir.	13 A Yes, sir.
14	Q And are you under the influence of any medications or any other condition that would impair your	14 Q Okay. And other than the documents that you've just described, did you review anything else?
15 16		16 A No, sir.
17	ability to be deposed today? A No, sir.	17 Q And did you speak with anyone else about your
18	Q Okay. Anything that would prevent you from	18 deposition?
19	answering the questions truthfully?	19 A I e-mailed Dr. Anna Salter and asked her if she
20	A No, sir.	20 thought I would need a certain article for the
21	Q Let's start by covering a little bit about what you	21 deposition, or I think I called her and asked her if
22	did to prepare for the deposition. What did you do	22 I would need a certain article for the deposition,
23	to prepare for the deposition today?	but again, that was just kind of procedural and
24	A I reviewed my report, I reviewed some of the	24 administrative and not substantive.
25	evidence or reports that were provided to me by	25 Q All right. And did she tell you you did need it or
	Page 7	Page 8

1	you didn't need it?	1 starting graduate school?
2	A I don't remember. I think she said that it was	2 A Yes.
3	probably excessive preparation on my part, something	3 Q And what was that?
4	to that nature.	4 A I worked with the Lake Charles Police Department
5	Q Okay. I want to now turn to your C.V. and you can	5 Cold Case Homicide Unit for a year.
6	bring it up on your own screen if you wish but for	6 Q And was that a job that grew out of what you had
7	the record and so that everyone can see it, I will	been doing as an undergraduate in psychology or was
8	bring it up here. This is going to be marked for	8 it unrelated?
9	the deposition as Plaintiff's Exhibit 1, which I	9 A It was unrelated.
10	will try to successfully share. And you now see	10 Q And then was there anything about that experience
11	that document?	that led you to was there other work first before
12	A Yes, sir.	12 you went to grad school?
13		13 A No, sir. I did that the year between graduating
14	Q All right. And is that a copy of your C.V.? A Yes, sir.	14 with my Bachelor's and starting graduate school, I
15		took a year and did that work.
16	Q I want to go through it with you. This will take a bit of time but I think it will be useful. You	ļ .
17		7 11 6
	graduated from college in 2002; is that right?	
18	A Yes, sir.	,
19	Q And you're a psych major at McNeese?	
20	A Yes, sir.	20 A No, sir.
21	Q What was your focus as a psych major as an	21 Q All right. You then came back and you chose a
22	undergrad?	22 Master's program that I take it was called
23	A It was strictly psychology. It wasn't broken down	Counseling Psychology and I just want to know how
24	beyond that.	24 does that differ from just plain psychology?
25	Q And after college, did you do any work before	25 A Counseling psychology is more specific to
	Page 9	Page 10
1	psychotherapy.	terms of research and training that I was interested
2	Q And why did you choose that?	2 in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have
2	Q And why did you choose that?A Because it was the only Master's program available.	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was.
2 3 4	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so 	2 in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have 3 been accepted there and I was. 4 Q And what were the things that they had that you were
2 3 4 5	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my 	2 in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have 3 been accepted there and I was. 4 Q And what were the things that they had that you were 5 interested in?
2 3 4 5 6	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see 	 in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program,
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. 	 in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. 	 in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or	2 in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have 3 been accepted there and I was. 4 Q And what were the things that they had that you were 5 interested in? 6 A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, 7 so everything from electives to practicum placements 8 to research opportunities, and then it was 9 APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that.	2 in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have 3 been accepted there and I was. 4 Q And what were the things that they had that you were 5 interested in? 6 A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, 7 so everything from electives to practicum placements 8 to research opportunities, and then it was 9 APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so 10 it was great because I got the degree that I wanted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. And what was it that attracted you about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. And what was it that attracted you about forensics?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A And what was it that attracted you about forensics? A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A And what was it that attracted you about forensics? A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go directly to Sam Houston for the Ph.D. or was there 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to pick a career and there wasn't much that I was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go directly to Sam Houston for the Ph.D. or was there an inter period where you did some work? 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to pick a career and there wasn't much that I was really interested in. I enjoyed my time with cold
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go directly to Sam Houston for the Ph.D. or was there an inter period where you did some work? A It was direct. I went directly there. 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to pick a career and there wasn't much that I was really interested in. I enjoyed my time with cold case and so I just thought that any work in the area
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go directly to Sam Houston for the Ph.D. or was there an inter period where you did some work? A It was direct. I went directly there. Q And what led you to that school? 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to pick a career and there wasn't much that I was really interested in. I enjoyed my time with cold case and so I just thought that any work in the area of forensics would be interesting and it was.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go directly to Sam Houston for the Ph.D. or was there an inter period where you did some work? A It was direct. I went directly there. Q And what led you to that school? A Again, the proximity was the primary reason. I had 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to pick a career and there wasn't much that I was really interested in. I enjoyed my time with cold case and so I just thought that any work in the area of forensics would be interesting and it was. Q And then once you started at Sam Houston, I take it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go directly to Sam Houston for the Ph.D. or was there an inter period where you did some work? A It was direct. I went directly there. Q And what led you to that school? A Again, the proximity was the primary reason. I had a certain travel radius that I was willing to do and 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to pick a career and there wasn't much that I was really interested in. I enjoyed my time with cold case and so I just thought that any work in the area of forensics would be interesting and it was. Q And then once you started at Sam Houston, I take it that you pretty quickly had some practicums that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go directly to Sam Houston for the Ph.D. or was there an inter period where you did some work? A It was direct. I went directly there. Q And what led you to that school? A Again, the proximity was the primary reason. I had 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to pick a career and there wasn't much that I was really interested in. I enjoyed my time with cold case and so I just thought that any work in the area of forensics would be interesting and it was. Q And then once you started at Sam Houston, I take it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q And why did you choose that? A Because it was the only Master's program available. I was a single father most of my adult life and so it was a matter of where I could continue my education but still be able to get my son to see other members of his family and things like that. So at that point, it was a matter of picking a job. I didn't especially want to be a therapist or anything like that. Q And I take it you live close to McNeese and they only offered a Master's in Counseling Psychology; is that right? A They offered other Master's programs but in a field I mean I had just finished in psychology, so it was kind of a natural progression, so but yes, sir. Q And then once you finished the Master's, did you go directly to Sam Houston for the Ph.D. or was there an inter period where you did some work? A It was direct. I went directly there. Q And what led you to that school? A Again, the proximity was the primary reason. I had a certain travel radius that I was willing to do and 	in, so it would have been an extra bonus to have been accepted there and I was. Q And what were the things that they had that you were interested in? A It was traditionally a forensic psychology program, so everything from electives to practicum placements to research opportunities, and then it was APA-accredited as a clinical psychology program, so it was great because I got the degree that I wanted with the curriculum that I was most interested in. It was sort of a clinical program with a focus in forensics. A You know, I really wanted to be a musician but as a single father, you can't — the whole starving artist thing doesn't pay very well and I needed to pick a career and there wasn't much that I was really interested in. I enjoyed my time with cold case and so I just thought that any work in the area of forensics would be interesting and it was. Q And then once you started at Sam Houston, I take it that you pretty quickly had some practicums that

1	right?	1 A Yes, sir.
2	A Yes, sir.	2 Q And can you just very briefly describe the work that
3	Q Can you tell us one of them listed was MCDCSC in	you did during that period of time in Texas?
4	Willis, Texas. The acronym wasn't written out and	4 A Sure. That was my practicum placement for about two
5	so I just wondered what that was.	5 years and I did forensic psychological evaluations
6	A I don't think I ever knew what it was, which is why	6 under her in her private practice and through the
7	I didn't write it out. It's a deferred well, I	7 university because she was clinical director.
8	don't really know legally what it is but from a	8 Q And were you paid for that or was that viewed as
9	mental health point of view, it was people who	9 part of your education?
10	were it was adults who were first-time felons,	10 A Boy, I can't remember. All I remember is that I was
11	adult males, I should say, who were first-time	on student loans. I know that everyone had to have
12	felons that had either a substance abuse problem or	12 a practicum and I think if you had an eight-hour
13	their offense was related to substance abuse. So it	practicum it was not paid but if you had a 20-hour
14	was an inpatient facility that helped them sort of	practicum it was, but it might have just been a
15	get a job, get on their feet and stay out of prison.	15 tuition waiver. I really can't remember, sir. I'm
16	And then I'm not sure if they were ultimately able	16 sorry.
17	to have things expunged or what. I'm not sure.	17 Q That's all right.
18	Q And what was your role when you were doing that?	18 A If I was paid, it wasn't much.
19	A I was just an in-house therapist. I was I did	19 Q And I take it you would do the forensic evaluation
20	individual and group treatment largely related to	20 or whatever and were you also the one who would
21	substance abuse but just general counseling there.	21 testify in court if that was required?
22	Q And then your C.V. says shows that from 2007 to	22 A No, sir, not while I was in Huntsville, but once I
23	2009, you also started doing forensic exams in Texas	went to my internship at the federal prison in Fort
24	with I think it was one of the faculty members but I	24 Worth, which is still technically part of my
25	might be wrong, Dr. Conroy?	25 doctoral program, I did testify in federal court for
23	hilght be wrong, Dr. Comby:	23 doctoral program, 1 did testify in federal court for
	Page 13	Page 14
1	a forensic evaluation that I did there under	that I can remember aside from I know I did many
2	supervision but not I never testified while at	2 semesters under a forensic psychologist doing what
3	Sam Houston. I would go with her if she had to	we just talked about. That ended up being kind of
4	testify but, you know, she would approve the report	4 where I got assigned mostly.
5	and we'd sign it together and it was basically her	5 Q And was that the Federal Correction Institute at
6	work product.	Fort Worth or was that did that come later?
7	Q All right, that's what I was asking. So you were	7 A That was later. That was my internship.
8	doing some of the hands-on work with the people	8 Q Yeah, okay. All right. And what was the subject of
9	being evaluated or reviewed or whatever and you	9 your dissertation?
10 11	would help draft the report but in the end, it would	10 A The role of expert witnesses and juror perceptions 11 of evidence and expert witness evidence in sexually
	go in under both signatures and she would be the one	of evidence and expert visitess evidence in sexually
12	to testify if there was testimony?	violent predator civil commitment hearings in theState of Texas.
13 14	A Right, but to be clear, I did the entire evaluation	
15	and wrote the entire report. She just added some commas and things like that but I mean that's	14 Q I had noticed that you listed that, I believe, as a post doc in 2010-2011 but it says you didn't get
16	it's her license, so yes.	16 your Ph.D. until September of 2011. Was there a
17	Q Okay. All right. You then did the so were there	17 delay in getting your Ph.D. or was the internship
18	other practicums in graduate school?	considered part of it? How did the dates work?
19	A Yes, sir.	19 A Yes, sir. The internship is considered your fifth
20	Q And again, briefly what were those?	year and after that fifth year, if you're
21	A I worked at an inpatient hospital that also had an	satisfactory in your performance and everything
22	outpatient unit. I worked at a juvenile detention	22 else, then you can get your diploma at that point.
23	center in Houston doing forensic evaluations. I	23 So there was no break.
24	did, I think, a little bit of counseling at a	Q So it's kind of viewed as the equivalent of a post
25	psychological services center. Those are the ones	doc even though you don't have the Ph.D. yet
	Page 15	Page 16

1 officially? 2 A Correct. 3 Q And then now let's go look at your employment. 4 Let's see where we're picking up here. So fair to say your first job post doc actual employment was at the Federal Correctional Complex of Pollock? 7 A Yes, sir. 8 Q And there you were a staff psychologist. What did you do as a staff psychologist? 9 A I treated immates and then there were certain things that my policy psychologist had to have a role in, like solitary confinement situations, sexual assaults and things of that nature. So that was and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be desirapted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. 19 So it was — but the ideal goal is to — you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. 20 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades — 24 A Yes, sir. 21 Q — as a prison psychologist? 22 quyees of things. 23 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades — 24 A Yes, sir. 24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q — as a prison psychologist? 26 Q — as a prison psychologist? 27 Page 17 28 Page 17 29 Laws in the federal prison system but the general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview and then I port to fall that for a while and there are prison system doesn't allow — I guess to wart any dual role complication, so the you as a federal employee to work out that's not something that I rerally pursue. 3 I was in the federal prison system but to prison system doesn't allow — I guess to wart any dual role complication, so the you as a federal employee to work out that's not something that I terribly enjoy. 4 A Yes, sir. Page 18 4 Page 18 1 I was in the federal prison system but to prison system doesn't allow — I guess to wart any dual role complication, so the you as a federal employee to work out that point did you wind up employed elsewhere or is 11 prison system and things like that. But I had been	e and it was hat you y reasons k it? villing so I was ear, but l it was l in or hat time.
Decause of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don a logical next step, or again was it more of the forensic work you had don to have a role in, and this was a decent post and so you too a that port of hat the preded to be near Lake Charles for family and the preded to be near Lake Charles for family and the preded to be hear Lake Charles for family and the prevention and there were certain things at that point may at that point may at that point may be at that point hat and they or was a little bit of both because I was wat that point, my son was living to that the preded to both home and there were certain things that my policy stands to have a role in, like solitary confinement situations, sexual that was a little bit of both because I was wat that point, my son at little bit of both because I was wat that point, my son at little bit of both	e and it was hat you y reasons k it? villing so I was ear, but l it was l in or hat time.
4 Let's see where we're picking up here. So fair to 5 say your first job post doc actual employment was at 6 the Federal Correctional Complex of Pollock? 7 A Yes, sir. 8 Q And there you were a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 10 A I treated inmates and then there were certain things 11 that my policy psychologist had to have a role in, 12 like solitary confinement situations, sexual 13 assaults and things of that nature. So that was— 14 and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest 15 level of security, and so a lot of times that would 16 be disrupted and we would be assigned to other 17 details that were more just kind of general prison 18 maintenance. 19 So it was—but the ideal goal is 20 to—you know, there was times where I did a talk 21 in their introductory orientation and just those 22 types of things. 23 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades— 24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q—as a prison psychologist? 26 Q—as a prison psychologist? 27 Page 17 28 every now and then someone will call with just a 29 general question about not guilty by reason of 3 insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I really pursue. 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at	hat you y reasons k it? villing so I was ear, but d it was d in or hat time.
4 Let's see where we're picking up here. So fair to 5 say your first job post doc actual employment was at 6 the Federal Correctional Complex of Pollock? 7 A Yes, sir. 8 Q And there you were a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist. What did 9 you do as a staff psychologist what my policy psychologist had to have a role in, 12 like solitary confinement situations, sexual 13 assaults and things of that nature. So that was— 14 and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest 15 level of security, and so a lot of times that would 16 be disrupted and we would be assigned to other 17 details that were more just kind of general prison 18 maintenance. 19 So it was—but the ideal goal is 20 to—you know, there was times where I did a talk 21 in their introductory orientation and just those 22 types of things. 23 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades— 24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q—as a prison psychologist? 26 Was a prison psychologist? 27 Page 17 28 every now and then someone will call with just a 29 general question about not guilty by reason of 20 That more or less comes with the territory, right? 3 I was in the federal prison system but t 3 prison system doesn't allow—I guess t 4 wanting to do media stuff anymore unless 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I really pursue. 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 11 lon't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was: 12 a logical next step, or and ind this was a decent post and so that suft and that point, my so was little bit of both became in the readed to for that; 16 A I don't remember ho	hat you y reasons k it? villing so I was ear, but d it was d in or hat time.
5 say your first job post doc actual employment was at the Federal Correctional Complex of Pollock? 6 A Yes, sir. 8 Q And there you were a staff psychologist. What did you do as a staff psychologist? 9 A I treated inmates and then there were certain things that my policy psychologis had to have a role in, like solitary confinement situations, sexual assaults and things of that nature. So that was — 13 assaults and things of that nature. So that was — 14 and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. 19 So it was — but the ideal goal is to — you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. 20 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades — 24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q — as a prison psychologist? 20 Tas a prison psychologist? 21 every now and then someone will call with just a general question about not guilty by reason of 2 general question about not guilty by reason of 3 insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I really pursue. 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I really pursue. 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I really pursue. 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 6 That's not something that I really pursue. 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 War and then that has develed to be near Lake Charles thas at that point, my so was at living with me; willing to travel if wen at that point, my so was living with me; willing to travel if we at that point, my so was living with me; willing to travel if we at that point, my sor unless that that point of the at the point of that and it hat point of the and it w	y reasons k it? villing so I was ear, but d it was d in or hat time.
the Federal Correctional Complex of Pollock? A Yes, sir. Q And there you were a staff psychologist. What did you do as a staff psychologist? A I treated inmates and then there were certain things that my policy psychologist had to have a role in, like solitary confinement situations, sexual assaults and things of that nature. So that was — and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was — but the ideal goal is to — you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades — 24 A Yes, sir. Q — as a prison psychologist? Page 17 Livas in the federal prison system but t general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview but that's not something that I really pursue. That's not something that I terribly enjoy. Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I know this guy that works at so and so, would you just talk to them, that sort of thing. A It was a little bit of both because I was that that point, my son was living with me; willing to travel if we needed to for that; willing to travel if we needed to for that; willing to travel if we needed to for that; at that point, my son was living with me; willing to travel if we needed to for that; willing to travel if we needed to for that; willing to travel if we needed to for that; at that point, my son was living with me; willing to travel if we needed to for that; at that point, my son was living with me; willing to travel if we needed to for that. A I treated inmates and then that the to the highest level of position close to home and just nice, so I guess a little bit of both. A I treated inmates and then that that one one in will a that and entailed? A I don't remember how I got i	k it? villing so I was ear, but 1 it was 1 in or hat time.
A Yes, sir. Q And there you were a staff psychologist. What did y you do as a staff psychologist? A I treated inmates and then there were certain things that my policy psychologist had to have a role in, like solitary confinement situations, sexual assaults and things of that nature. So that was — and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was — but the ideal goal is to — you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of both. A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was: participate in an interview and then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I've really been sort of convicted about no wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that point, my son was living with me. willing to travel if we needed to for that y I was offered a position close to home and just nice, so I guess a little bit of both. Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was: participate in an interview and then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit offerent. I've really been sort of convicted about no wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and then Page 17 I was in the federal prison system but t prison system doesn't allow — I guess t want any dual role complication, so th you as a federal employee to work out things like that. But I had been cultiva things like that. But I had been cultiva relationships and so as soon as I went i prison system doesn't allow — I guess t would have the security of the care that the tor for that y at the tast point me. That's not something	villing so I was ear, but 1 it was 1 in or hat time.
8 Q And there you were a staff psychologist. What did you do as a staff psychologist? 10 A I treated immates and then there were certain things 11 that my policy psychologist had to have a role in, 12 like solitary confinement situations, sexual as assalts and things of that nature. So that was — 13 and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest 15 level of security, and so a lot of times that would 16 be disrupted and we would be assigned to other 17 details that were more just kind of general prison 18 maintenance. 19 So it was — but the ideal goal is 19 So it was — but the ideal goal is 19 of calls from there, and at first it was som 19 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit of jack-of-all-trades — 19 Q—as a prison psychologist? 10 Page 17 Page 18 1 every now and then someone will call with just a 2 general question about not guilty by reason of 3 insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 4 but that's not something that I teribly enjoy. 10 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 the solitary in the willing to travel if whe willing to ravel if wher willing to ravel if whe willing to ravel if wher willing to ravel if whe willing to ravel if wher willing to ravel if wher willing to ravel if wher willing to feath a by willing to ravel if wher willing to feath and the bit of both. 11 I was offered a position close to home and just for both and of a little bit of both. 12 Can you tice, so I guess a little bit of both. 14 Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was participate in an interview and then I got of calls from there, and at first it was some enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different. 14 Ver early been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. 14 So I did t	so I was ear, but l it was l in or hat time.
you do as a staff psychologist? A I treated inmates and then there were certain things that my policy psychologist had to have a role in, like solitary confinement situations, sexual assaults and things of that nature. So that was—and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was—but the ideal goal is to—you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades—24 A Yes, sir. Q —as a prison psychologist? Page 17 every now and then someone will call with just a general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview abut that son something that I really pursue. Page 17 I was in the federal prison system but things like that. But I had been cultivarel if we needed to for that y I was offered a position close to home and just those to like with a pust of both in the position close to home and just two so I guess a little bit of both. It was on I was a little bit of both. It had been cultivare in the introductory orientation and just those types of things. So I did that for a while and then Page 18 Page 18 I was in the federal prison system but the prison system doesn't allow—I guess that I was on one of the prison system doesn't allow—I guess that I was one of the prison system doesn't allow—I guess that the prison system doesn't allow—I guess tha	ear, but 1 it was 1 in or hat time.
10 A I treated inmates and then there were certain things 11 that my policy psychologist had to have a role in, 12 like solitary confinement situations, sexual 13 assaults and things of that nature. So that was 14 and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest 15 level of security, and so a lot of times that would 16 be disrupted and we would be assigned to other 17 details that were more just kind of general prison 18 maintenance. 19 So it was but the ideal goal is 20 to you know, there was times where I did a talk 21 in their introductory orientation and just those 22 types of things. 23 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades 24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q as a prison psychologist? 26 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades 27 A Yes, sir. 28 Q Foa introductory orientation and just those 29 general question about not guilty by reason of 3 insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I terribly enjoy. 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 10 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 11 just nice, so I guess a little bit of both. 12 Q And I gather that you also were involved the became involved in media consulting at the Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? 14 Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? 15 A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was: 18 participate in an interview and then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som then I got o	l it was l in or hat time.
that my policy psychologist had to have a role in, like solitary confinement situations, sexual assaults and things of that nature. So that was — and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was — but the ideal goal is to — you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades — 24 A Yes, sir. Q — as a prison psychologist? 1 every now and then someone will call with just a general question about not guilty by reason of 3 insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 4 you as a federal employee to work out things like that. But I had been cultivarely federally, which generally mea piust talk to them, that sort of thing. Q And I gather that you also were involved became involved in media consulting at the Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? A Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was a participate in an interview and then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different. I've really been sort of convicted about no wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and there are prison system but the prison system but the prison system doesn't allow — I guess to want any dual role complication, so the you as a federal employee to work out things like that. But I had been cultivarely relationships and so as soon as I went in practice, I started testifying and doing were investigated at least to some degree involved in media consulting at the Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was a participate in an interview and then I	d in or hat time.
like solitary confinement situations, sexual assaults and things of that nature. So that was and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was but the ideal goal is to you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades 24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q as a prison psychologist? Page 17 Page 18 1 I was in the federal prison system doesn't allow I guess to but that's not something that I really pursue. That's not something that I terribly enjoy. That's not something that I terribly enjoy. A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I know this guy that works at so and so, would you just talk to them, that sort of thing. Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 12 Q And I gather that you also were involved in media consulting at the Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? Can you tell us how you got into that and entailed? A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was: participate in an interview and then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I've really been sort of convicted about no wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and there are prison system doesn't allow I guess to	hat time.
assaults and things of that nature. So that was — and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was — but the ideal goal is to — you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades — 24 A Yes, sir. Q — as a prison psychologist? Page 17 I was in the federal prison system doesn't allow — I guest of prison system doesn't allow — I guest of that. Became involved in media consulting at the candidate ontailed? A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was a participate in an interview and then I got of calls from there, and at first it was some enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I've really been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. Page 17 Page 18 I was in the federal prison system but the prison system doesn't allow — I guess to want any dual role complication, so the but that's not something that I really pursue. That's not something that I really pursue. That's not something that I terribly enjoy. That more or less comes with the territory, right? A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I know this guy that works at so and so, would you just talk to them, that sort of thing. Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at D I was in the federal prison system but the prison system doesn't allow — I guess to want any dual role complication, so the you as a federal employee to work out things like that. But I had been cultiv	hat time.
and I was at the penitentiary, which is the highest level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was but the ideal goal is to you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades Lay A Yes, sir. Q as a prison psychologist? Page 17 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. Page 17 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and ther Page 18 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and ther Page 18 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and ther Page 18 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and ther Page 18 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and ther Page 18 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and ther Page 18 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and ther Page 18 Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. Liverally been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media s	
level of security, and so a lot of times that would be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was but the ideal goal is to you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades A Yes, sir. Q as a prison psychologist? Page 17 Page 18 I was in the federal prison system doesn't allow I guess to general question about not guilty by reason of so insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview but that's not something that I really pursue. That's not something that I terribly enjoy. A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I know this guy that works at so and so, would you just talk to them, that sort of thing. I dentailed? A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was: spe	what it
be disrupted and we would be assigned to other details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was but the ideal goal is to you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades A Yes, sir. D as a prison psychologist? Page 17 I was in the federal prison system but to general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview but that's not something that I really pursue. That's not something that I reilly enjoy. A Yes, sir. Page 18 I was in the federal prison system but to prison system doesn't allow I guess to things like that. But I had been cultiva for a whis guy that works at so and so, would you just talk to them, that sort of thing. Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 16 A I don't remember how I got into it. I thir speaking at a conference maybe and was: 17 pageking at a conference maybe and was: 18 participate in an interview and then I got: 18 participate in an interview and then I got: 19 of calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 19 I've really been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and then Page 17 Page 18 I was in the federal prison system but to prison system doesn't allow I guess to want any dual role complication, so the dual trivence of the system of the prison system doesn't allow I guess to prison system doesn't all	
details that were more just kind of general prison maintenance. So it was but the ideal goal is to you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades 24 A Yes, sir. Q as a prison psychologist? Page 17 revery now and then someone will call with just a general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview but that's not something that I really pursue. That's not something that I terribly enjoy. A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I Robert Market A So it was but the ideal goal is speaking at a conference maybe and was speaking at a con	1.7
maintenance. 18 maintenance. 19 So it was but the ideal goal is 20 to you know, there was times where I did a talk 21 in their introductory orientation and just those 22 types of things. 23 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades 24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q as a prison psychologist? 1 every now and then someone will call with just a 2 general question about not guilty by reason of 3 insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I terribly enjoy. 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 1 participate in an interview and then I got of calls from there, and at first it was som of 20 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 120 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 121 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, 122 enjoye	
So it was but the ideal goal is to you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades A Yes, sir. Page 17 every now and then someone will call with just a general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview but that's not something that I really pursue. That's not something that I terribly enjoy. A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I Racel To Roll And When you finished the two years at Pollock, at Page 10 calls from there, and at first it was som of calls from there, and at first it was som the prior calls from there, and at first it was som to call show enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I or calls from there, and at first it was som the prior calls from there, and at first it was som to call show enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I or calls from there, and at first it was som to calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I or calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I was in the federal privace and the I or calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I was in the federal process of calls from there, and at first it was som the process or enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I was in the federal process of calls from there, and at first it was som that I have some of calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I was in the federal process of calls from there, and at first it was som enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I was in the federal privace was little bit different, I was in the federal privace and then the I got and the manuels and the same proved that. I was in the federal privace and then the I got and the manuels and then I got and the I got and the I got and the same proved that. I was in the federal pr	
to you know, there was times where I did a talk in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades A Yes, sir. Page 17 revery now and then someone will call with just a general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview but that's not something that I terribly enjoy. A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I R Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I R A Yes, sir. People ask you to finished the two years at Pollock, at I've really been sort of convicted about not enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I've really been sort of convicted about not guilty by reason of cans from there, and at hirst it was some enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I've really been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and then Page 18 I was in the federal prison system but to general question about not guilty by reason of cans from there, and at hirst it was som or sor they enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I've really been sort of convicted about not wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. So I did that for a while and then Page 18 I was in the federal prison system but to years at Pollock, at can be enjoyed doing, it was a little bit different, I wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that I happen to end up working on or sor that I happen to end up working on or sor that I happen to end up working on or sor that I happen to end up working on or sor that I happen to end up working on or sor that I happen to end up working on or sor that I happen to end up working on or sor that I was in the federal prison system but to a prison system doesn't allow I guess to a sor I did that for a while and then that I terribance that I happen to end up working on or sor that I was	
in their introductory orientation and just those types of things. 2	-
types of things. 2	
23 Q So a little bit of jack-of-all-trades 24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q as a prison psychologist? 26 Page 17 27 Page 18 28 I wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. 29 So I did that for a while and ther 20 Page 18 21 I was in the federal prison system but the general question about not guilty by reason of the prison system doesn't allow I guess that I was in the federal prison system but the general question about not guilty by reason of the prison system doesn't allow I guess that I was in the federal prison system but the prison system doesn't allow I guess that I was in the federal prison system but the general question about not guilty by reason of the prison system doesn't allow I guess that I was in the federal prison system but the general question about not guilty by reason of the prison system doesn't allow I guess that I happen to end up working on or sor that. 28 Wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. 29 Wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. 20 So I did that for a while and ther 21 I was in the federal prison system but the general that. 22 wanting to do media stuff anymore unless that I happen to end up working on or sor that. 24 Late I happen to end up working on or sor that. 25 So I did that for a while and ther 26 Page 18 27 Was in the federal prison system but that. 28 Wanting I happen to end up working on or sor that. 29 Wanting I happen to end up working on or sor that. 20 Wanting I happen to end up working on or sor that. 21 Was in the federal prison system but that. 22 Wanting I happen to end up working on or sor that. 23 Late I hat. 24 Wanting II happen to end up working on or sor that. 24 Wanting II happen to end up working on or sor that. 25 So I did that for a while and ther. 26 Page 18 27 Was in the federal prison system but that. 28 Wanting II happen to end up working on or sor that. 29 Wanting II ha	
24 A Yes, sir. 25 Q as a prison psychologist? 24 that. 25 So I did that for a while and ther Page 17 Page 18 1 every now and then someone will call with just a general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 3 want any dual role complication, so the but that's not something that I really pursue. 4 you as a federal employee to work out 5 That's not something that I terribly enjoy. 5 things like that. But I had been cultiva 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 6 relationships and so as soon as I went in 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 7 practice, I started testifying and doing 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 9 were investigated at least to some degration of them that has developed a generies and then that has developed a favor for that the first triangler to end up working on or sort that. 24 that. 25 So I did that for a while and ther was in the federal prison system but to a favor in the federal prison system but to a favor in the federal prison system but to a favor in the federal prison system but to a favor in the federal prison system but to a favor in the federal prison system but to a favor in the federal prison system but to a favor in the federal prison system but the federal prison system for lath federal prison system but the	
25 Q as a prison psychologist? 26 Page 17 Page 18 1 every now and then someone will call with just a general question about not guilty by reason of a prison system doesn't allow I guess to insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview and that's not something that I really pursue. 4 you as a federal employee to work out 5 That's not something that I terribly enjoy. 5 That's not something that I terribly enjoy. 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I practice, I started testifying and doing know this guy that works at so and so, would you largely federally, which generally mean just talk to them, that sort of thing. 9 were investigated at least to some degration of them that has developed and	nething like
Page 17 Page 18 Page 18 I was in the federal prison system but to general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty by reason of a general question about not guilty and I'll help out and do a little interview a want any dual role complication, so the you as a federal employee to work out things like that. But I had been cultivated of a general guilty and so as soon as I went in the practice, I started testifying and doing a largely federally, which generally mean guilty talk to them, that sort of thing. Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at those agencies and then that has developed the prison system but the general guilty and in the federal prison system but the general guilty and the federal prison system but the general guilty and the federal prison system but the general guilty and the federal prison system but the general guilty and the federal prison system but the general guilty and the federal prison system but the general guilty and the federal prison system but the general guilty and the federal prison system but the general guilty and the federal guil	
1 every now and then someone will call with just a 2 general question about not guilty by reason of 3 insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I terribly enjoy. 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 1 I was in the federal prison system but to I was in the federal prison system but the prison system but to I was in the federal prison system but the prison system but the prison system but the set I least to Substitute I I was in the federal prison system but the substitute I I was in the federal prison system but the substitute I I was in the federal prison system but the substitute I I was in the federal prison system but the substitute I I was in the federal prison system but the substitute I I was in the federal prison system but the substitute I I was in the federal prison system but the substitute I I was in the federal prison system to I I	1
general question about not guilty by reason of general question about not guilty by reason of misanity and I'll help out and do a little interview misanity and I'll help out and so the sum and the little complication, so the want any dual role complication, so the sum and the little complication in the little complica	
general question about not guilty by reason of insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview want any dual role complication, so the want any dual role complication, so the you as a federal employee to work out That's not something that I terribly enjoy. That's not something that I terribly enjoy. Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I know this guy that works at so and so, would you know this guy that works at so and so, would you gust talk to them, that sort of thing. Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at prison system doesn't allow — I guess to want any dual role complication, so the you as a federal employee to work out things like that. But I had been cultiva relationships and so as soon as I went i practice, I started testifying and doing largely federally, which generally mean you that to them, that sort of thing. Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 those agencies and then that has developed.	1
3 insanity and I'll help out and do a little interview 4 but that's not something that I really pursue. 5 That's not something that I terribly enjoy. 6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 want any dual role complication, so the sum and the sum and the sum and the sort out a feet a product of things like that. But I had been cultivate relationships and so as soon as I went in practice, I started testifying and doing the largely federally, which generally mean is talk to them, that sort of thing. 9 were investigated at least to some degree the sum and the sum	
but that's not something that I really pursue. 4 you as a federal employee to work out That's not something that I terribly enjoy. 5 things like that. But I had been cultiva relationships and so as soon as I went i 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 9 were investigated at least to some degr 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 those agencies and then that has develor	-
That's not something that I terribly enjoy. That more or less comes with the territory, right? That more or less comes with the territory, right? A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I know this guy that works at so and so, would you just talk to them, that sort of thing. And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at things like that. But I had been cultivate relationships and so as soon as I went in the practice, I started testifying and doing the largely federally, which generally mean investigated at least to some degret those agencies and then that has developed the largely federally.	
6 Q That more or less comes with the territory, right? 6 relationships and so as soon as I went i 7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 9 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 relationships and so as soon as I went i 7 practice, I started testifying and doing i 8 largely federally, which generally mean 9 were investigated at least to some degritude of the second	
7 A Yes, sir. People ask you to do a favor for them. I 7 practice, I started testifying and doing 8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 9 were investigated at least to some degr 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 those agencies and then that has developed to the practice, I started testifying and doing 9 largely federally, which generally means 10 were investigated at least to some degr 10 those agencies and then that has developed 10 them.	-
8 know this guy that works at so and so, would you 9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 largely federally, which generally mean 9 were investigated at least to some degree those agencies and then that has developed the solution of the solu	
9 just talk to them, that sort of thing. 9 were investigated at least to some degr 10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 those agencies and then that has develo	
10 Q And when you finished the two years at Pollock, at 10 those agencies and then that has develo	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
that point did you wind up employed elsewhere of is providing trainings and things like that.	
10 that the point of which you mayord into a private 10 O. T. d	
that the point at which you moved into a private 12 Q Let's see. At some point, you also be	
13 practice? 13 services or you became a member of the	
14 A That was private practice. 14 Registry of Sex Offender Providers, th	
15 Q How did you make that transition? 15 up on our list here up near the top, and	
16 A I had set up a few contracts to do some very basic 16 2013 to the present. Is that just simply	signing up
community psychology work that I thought along with 17 on something and then waiting for a ca	11
18 my fiancee's teacher income would be enough to 18 more interactive than that?	ll or is it
19 support us and so I made that leap. 19 A It's more interactive than that.	ll or is it
20 Q I take it at that point, again from your C.V., that 20 Q And how does it work?	ll or is it
21 you also were able to pick up some consulting work 21 A It is essentially the quickest answer	
22 with the FBI, NCIS, Department of Homeland Security 22 is that it's essentially our State's version	· I can give
23 and so forth. Would you describe what you were 23 being a licensed sex offender treatment	· I can give n of
24 doing for them? 24 It's not a license, it's a registry but it's the second of them?	I can give n of t provider.
25 A Sure. I had been building those relationships while 25 exact same thing, you got to prove you	I can give n of t provider. he
Page 19 Page 20	I can give n of t provider. he

1	got to prove your training, you got to have people,	1 treatment of their sex offenders in this district in
2	you know, write letter.	2 Louisiana but I'm not actually providing treatment
3	It's the same thing except the	3 anymore, I quit doing that in about 2015, but I am a
4	difference is no. Well, I mean that's how so	4 part of treatment and supervision and the contract
5	if you want to work with probation and parole or do	5 is mine.
6	any kind of sex offender treatment that's going to	6 Q And when you were doing that back in the mid teens
7	count for these guys towards completing their	7 or early to mid teens, did you also score people on
8	State-mandated goals, then you would need to be on	8 the Static-99?
9	that list.	9 A Yes.
10	Q And the work you would actually do, I take it, is	10 Q And did you score them on other similar kinds of
11	contract work for probation or parole or possibly	instruments like the STABL or for the record,
12	for the registry itself; is that right?	12 S-t-a-b-l, or the VASOR, V-A-S-O-R?
13	A Yes, sir, largely. Yes, sir.	13 A I think I've used the STABL once and I don't I
14	Q And when I say contract work, what I'm imagining,	14 may have used the VASOR once but largely it's been
15	you can correct me if I'm wrong, is say people who	15 the Static in terms of that those types of
16	are coming out of prison and going into the	16 actuarial instruments.
17	community, they've been evaluated, parole might be	17 Q And when you were doing that, was that on a per job
18	contingent on the fact that they get treatment. Is	18 basis or was it an hourly rate for your time?
19	that kind of an accurate picture of the sort of	19 A Well, I just maybe if I can clarify, I didn't
20	thing you were doing?	20 really use the Static was more had already
21	A Yes, sir.	21 been done by the prison system, so I'm not getting
22		these guys in and scoring them on Statics but I
23	Q Okay. And you have done that from then until now? A I did it for a while initially in private practice	23 began doing risk assessments fairly early in private
24	and then stopped but I've recently contracted with	24 practice because of my training and I used the
25	the federal system to do well, to supervise the	25 Static for most of my career doing that. So I'm
25	the federal system to do well, to supervise the	25 Static for most of my career doing that. So thi
	Page 21	Page 22
1	referring to that and I'm only saying that for	1 I don't know and they get that pay. So I don't
2	clarity.	2 know what that pay is.
3	Q No, no, I appreciate it. So as people were leaving	But when I did treatment under the
4	prison, the Department of Corrections, whatever it's	4 registry, I think I saw I think I saw people for
5	called in Louisiana, they would do the Statics and	5 maybe \$75 for a session and there was not much of
6	figure out what they wanted to do with the parole or	6 that work back then.
7	figure out what they wanted to do with each	7 Q And was the session typically an hour or less?
8	departing inmate, so I take it your job was more on	8 A Yes, sir, 50 minutes.
9	the treatment side?	9 Q Yeah, okay. And when you were supervising other
10 11	A Yes, sir, and I'm not sure which instruments the	10 people's work like that, how did you get paid? Was 11 that on a salary or was that also on a sort of by
	Department of Corrections uses. I work at the Texas	
12 13	Department of Corrections. I know they use the Static, so I'm not really sure about the Louisiana	12 supervision rate? 13 A I'm supervising that now and I don't I don't take
14	Department of Corrections, and it is the Louisiana	13 A 1 m supervising that now and 1 don't 1 don't take 14 a percentage of the treatment hours. I supervise
15	Department of Corrections, and it is the Louisiana Department of Corrections. But yes, I was a	14 a percentage of the treatment nours. I supervise 15 it. Sometimes I sit in on group. I interview the
16	treatment provider and a supervisor, so I didn't	16 guys who agree to be interviewed for training
17	score the Static for purposes of treatment.	purposes. I have some I have research that is
18	Q And when you were doing the treatment, same	18 ongoing that I use them for, so I actually don't get
19	question, and that is if that was on a contract	19 paid as a result of that contract, my office mate
20	basis, were you paid hourly or in some other way?	20 does.
21	If paid hourly, how much an hour?	21 Q So that's effectively sort of a pro bono side of
22	A I'm paid per session and per group and I don't	your practice that you get benefits from but that
23	know I don't know how much that is because I	23 you're not paid for directly?
24	supervised that work. I have that coming out of my	24 A Well, I was initially paid directly because I had a
25	office but as I said, I supervise the providers, so	couple of them on my caseload but I've ended up
	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
	Page 23	Page 24

1	traveling so much that I can't. I don't feel that	1 Q I lost the last thing that you said.
2	it's fair to them to constantly have to reschedule	2 A I said I'm sorry
3	and talk to somebody different and things like that,	3 Q No, no, just before that. You said you're not being
4	so I've ultimately just given up my patient load in	4 paid under the contract?
5	the last, I'd say, six months.	5 A I'm not being paid. Someone in my office is being
6	Q That confused me because I thought you had said that	6 paid because they're doing all the work and I'm
7	you were doing direct service with community	7 supervising the work and involved in a research
8	patients for the Department of Corrections only back	8 aspect.
9	in the mid or early teens and then stopped doing it	9 Q All right. So your sidekick or somebody in your
10	and had been doing some supervision but I	10 office is doing the individual super not
11	A That's right, but at the outset at the outset of	supervision but the individual treatment, whatever
12	the contract, which I started about two years ago, I	it is, that person's getting paid an hourly rate and
13	had one or two patients that I took on my caseload	you're kind of hovering above and around them on a
14	briefly for two or three months before I realized	14 volunteer basis?
15	that it wasn't going to work and I gave them all up.	15 A Yes, sir.
16	Q All right. But again, just so that I make sure I'm	16 Q Okay, that cleared it up. Thank you.
17	understanding, you just said about two years ago	17 I take it you've also done some
18	there was a contract and you started with some	18 substance abuse work as an evaluator and you're
19	direct patient care and then stopped that, but did	19 program certified for that as well?
20	that mean the contract stopped but you continued as	20 A Yes, sir.
21	a volunteer doing the supervision?	21 Q You said that you've also were recently
22	A No, sir, I still have the contract. I'm just not	22 contracted with the feds for sex offender risk
23	I'm just supervising the work being done now, so I'm	23 assessment and treatment for the Federal District
24	not getting paid off of the contract. I'm sorry if	24 that's in Louisiana. What is it that you do for
		25 them?
25	I'm being confusing.	
	Page 25	Page 26
1	A W/L ll-ii-9	1 and but and I did that for about made to
1	A Where are we looking now, sir? O That's the one at the top of the page on the should	and but again, I did that for about maybe two
2	Q That's the one at the top of the page on the shared	2 months before I realized that I wasn't going to be 3 around enough to do it consistently, so yeah.
	screen. My cursor is on it. I can never read the	3 around enough to do it consistently, so yeah. 4 Q You also report from 2021 a consultant to the Oceans
4 5	cursor on Zoom but you might be able to see it. A Sure. That's the contract that we're talking about	
6	now. That's with the federal sex offenders and	5 Boulevard Behavioral Inpatient Center. What were 6 you doing for them?
7	community supervision. That's what that's referring	7 A It's just kind of being on call. It's an inpatient
8	to. I haven't updated this since 2022, so it	8 psychiatric center in town here, so it's being on
9	doesn't reflect that I'm supervising that now as	9 call if they need to have some testing done or
10	opposed to treatment provider but I mean the	10 something like that.
11	contract is the same.	11 Q And would that be related to sexual offenses or is
12	Q All right. This is part of my misunderstanding.	this just individual patient care?
13	What you're saying is what we're talking about	13 A No, sir, it's pure clinical work, it's not forensic
14	now is what we were just talking about a few minutes	14 at all.
15	ago.	15 Q How many hours would that entail?
16	ago. A Yes.	16 A None so far. I think they needed a name on a blank
17	Q And I thought we were still talking about the State	17 as someone that fills that role, but I'm sure at
18	work and the State Department of Corrections.	18 some point I'll get a referral and if I do, then
19	A Oh, I apologize. That's probably my fault.	19 I'll do testing with them and that would be great,
20	Q That's okay. It's clarified now. All right. When	20 but so far I haven't gotten any referrals.
21	you do the same work for the feds, was the rate that	21 Q And then the last item, meaning the most recent one,
22	the feds paid the \$75?	22 is this the one that's really most descriptive of
	A No, sir, that was the one that I'm saying I'm not	23 what you do day to day, private clinical practice
23		
23 24		24 and forensic practice, competency exams, sanity
24	sure what it was. I think it was about \$75 for an	24 and forensic practice, competency exams, sanity 25 exams, risk assessment for sex offenders, child
		24 and forensic practice, competency exams, sanity 25 exams, risk assessment for sex offenders, child
24	sure what it was. I think it was about \$75 for an	

		Т	
1	custody evaluations, fitness for duty, I assume	1	patients, I don't do therapy at all. I do
2	that's military? Is that a good description of your	2	consulting and testing and evaluating and assessment
3	stock in trade for the most part?	3	and treatment recommendations and whatnot but I
4	A Yes, sir.	4	don't you've just referred to like my caseload or
5	Q Let me ask what percentage of your work is related	5	patients a couple of times and I just want to make
6	to evaluations like competency, sanity, risk	6	sure that I'm clearly representing myself.
7	assessment, fitness for duty and diagnostic	7	When I do clinical work, it's any
8	evaluations as opposed to counseling or other	8	kind of testing or assessment or consulting that's
9	activities? Give me just a rough percentage.	9	not forensic related, so with hospitals or with
10	A The majority would be forensic evaluations or	10	helping someone get referred to a medical doctor for
11	especially evaluations in general. I would estimate	11	psychiatric medication or something like that. So
12	maybe 60 percent of my work is that kind of work.	12	that's really what the clinical portion looks like.
13	Q And what's the other 40 percent? Can you describe	13	I'm not I do some pro bono
14	that again briefly?	14	counseling through my church or family friends and
15	A Yes, sir. I do some purely clinical stuff like	15	things like that but that's usually just a one shot
16	we've talked about that's not forensic related and	16	and then kind of get them to someplace where they
17	I'm involved with research and that takes up a lot	17	need to be to get continued help because I travel so
18	of time, and then providing trainings and speaking	18	much.
19	at conferences and things is starting to take up	19	Q So what you're really saying is 60 percent is the
20	more and more time.	20	forensic evaluations and so forth and then the rest
21	Q All right. And when you say clinical, is that	21	is similar kinds of work on the non-forensic side
22	typically private patients or again is that in other	22	and then also the sort of smattering of, you know,
23	settings where you're going in, doing the treatment	23	favors to friends or other kinds of obligations.
24	and, you know, coming back out?	24	And what percent would you say is research oriented?
25	A I'll tell you I don't provide treatment, I don't see	25	A Maybe about 15. Again, I'm estimating.
			<u> </u>
	Page 29		Page 30
1	Q That's fine. I understand. I believe I understood	1	this case on not
2	Q That's fine. I understand. I believe I understood from your C.V. that you've testified a fair amount,	2	this case or not.
3	and we'll get to that later, in federal court as an	3	Q Okay. And did you include the rate that you charge for your work?
4	expert; is that right?	4	A Yes, sir, that would have all been included with the
5	A Yes, sir.	5	contract and whatnot.
6	Q And when you do that, do you normally file an expert	6	Q I'm asking if it was included in the report.
7	report?	7	A I did a section where I did talk about how much I
8	A No, sir. Not normally, no, sir.	8	charge an hour, yes, sir.
9	Q Were you aware that under the Federal Rules of Civil	9	Q And how much are you charging for your work on this
10	Procedure, when you write an expert report, you're	10	case?
11	supposed to include a case list of any expert	11	A 450 an hour.
12	depositions or testimony that you've given in the	12	Q And is your rate any different for depositions or
13	last four years and that you're also supposed to	13	trial work than it is for writing the report or
14	include a statement of how much you're being paid?	14	doing the research for the report?
15	Did you know that?	15	A No, sir.
16	A I did know that, but that's a fairly recent ruling.	16	Q About how many hours have you worked on this case?
17	I mean recently in terms of it's not ten years old,	17	A I would estimate probably about around 20 at this
18	correct?	18	point, 20 hours, maybe more.
19	Q And when you did your report for this case, is it	19	Q Have you done any prior work for the State of
20	true that you didn't include a statement of recent	20	Michigan or any of the individual defendants or
21	testimony and didn't list your rates, or did you? I	21	their attorneys?
22	mean when you submitted the report.	22	A I've testified in Ann Arbor before. I don't
23	A I don't know. I know I have a list — I have a list	23	remember the circumstances. I don't remember if it
24	of cases that I've provided testimony in and things	24	was defense or prosecution but I have testified
25	like that. I can't remember if I provided it in	25	there and but I have not worked with these
	•		
i		1	
	Page 31		Page 32

1	individuals or anyone affiliated with the case.	1 research and that is, I think, a little further down
2	Q During the time that you worked as an expert on this	2 here. Hold on just a second.
3	case, in how many other court cases are you also	3 A May I ask if I can close my door for a second?
4	serving as an expert evaluator or report writer or	4 Q Sure.
5	deponent or potential witness in court?	5 A Excuse me. Thank you.
6	A I don't know. I don't have an answer to that	6 Q Sure. So I've brought up what I'm looking at now
7	question.	7 is the items on your C.V. just before the
8	Q Well, you must have a rough sense of how many other	8 Presentations at Professional Meetings. So I'm
9	cases are on your docket.	9 going in reverse order of research activities that
10	A I would say probably can I just ask a clarifying	10 you've been involved in. The first one on the list
11	question?	is research at the Calcasieu, I don't know how it's
12	Q You may.	12 pronounced, Correctional Center way back in 2004 and
13	A Are you referring to cases that I'm working on but	5, which was on the effect of cell assignment on
14	have sort of gone stagnant for whatever legal reason	14 recidivism among violent and non-violent inmates.
15	and I'm not actively working on them right now, or	15 What was your role in that?
16	are you referring to cases where say last week and	16 A I was the lead researcher.
17	this week I'm preparing and actively working on?	17 Q And did it result in a study or a publication or was
18	Q I'm asking for the total. So since you began	it just presented to the correctional center?
19	working on this case, I'm trying to get a feel for	19 A Are we in the I keep trying to go to move my
20	how many other cases while you were doing this that	20 screen but I forget that you're controlling it. Are
21	you served as an expert evaluator or report writer	21 we under publications?
22	or deponent or expert witness in court, consultant,	22 Q No, no, I'm in the research section. And it's
23	you know, whatever?	here, it's right in the center of the screen now.
24	A Twenty to 30, I would say.	24 A Okay. I believe I did publish that. Well, it would
25	Q Okay, thank you. Now, I want to turn to your	25 be under publications if I did. I'm sorry.
	Page 33	Page 34
1	Q All right, we'll see. It may show up. Moving up,	1 A Yes. Well, the type, yes, but yes basically.
2	let's see, there was also you did some research	2 Q Yeah, okay. And then the 2005, 2006 one on the
3	on let's see, number two is this one. Summer of	3 inventory, is that similar, the relationship in
4	2005, the Relationship Between Inmate Performance on	4 inmate performance as predicted by the inmate by
5	a Multi-Axial Inventory Instrument and Severity of	5 the inventory, is that what we're looking at?
6	Criminal Behavior, right?	6 A It was looking at the it's the MCMI, it's a
7	A Yes, sir.	7 measure of it's sort of a brief measure of
8	Q For the first one and for this one, basically you're	8 personality traits and we were comparing which
9	looking at like in the first one, you look at	9 personality traits correspond to more serious
10	inmates' cell assignments and what the effect is on	10 criminal behavior.
11	recidivism. What is it that you're looking about	11 Q And again, is that measured after the fact or is
12	cell assignments? Is it whom they're housed with or	12 that backward looking?
13	the, you know, the security level? What are the	13 A It's looking at what they had already done.
14	variables that you're trying to figure out?	14 Q Yeah. Okay. All right. And then the next one up
15	A We had a violent scale of offense and it was the	15 was looking at incarceration of mentally ill and
16	violence of a non-violent offender who was housed	16 also arresting officer judgment correlated to inmate
17	with primarily more violent or less violent inmates,	performance on mental health tests.
18	if there was any difference in the violence of their	18 Again, this is correct me if I'm
19	recidivism that could be shown to have any effect on	19 wrong but it's basically reviewing something in the
20	the fact that they were paired with so for	20 file about what the arresting officer did or the
21	example, if they go in for shoplifting and they're	21 effect of incarceration generally and then looking
22	paired with a murderer or something like that, just	22 at later mental health status; is that right?
23	the kind of the learning effect that is the theory	23 A Yes.
24	behind what we were looking at.	24 Q Okay. And then your thesis at McNeese was actually
25	Q And is the measurement recidivism?	25 completely unrelated to forensics, right, that was
	Page 35	Page 36
	-	l ·

1				
1		on Big Wins for Pathological Gambling?	1	A Yes, sir. Very well said. Like you're saving us a
2	A	Correct.	2	lot of time here.
3	Q	And how did you get into that?	3	Q Well, I'm just trying to get a feel for what it is
4	. A	I needed a thesis, man, and Cameron Melville was a	4	and when you did it. The second to last one under
5		really cool cat and he and I hung out anyway, and he	5	research experience is a bit of an oddity because
6		was really looking at gambling because the casinos	6	this is looking at recidivism rates for capital
7		had just recently come to Lake Charles, we have	7	murderers in Texas going back 15 years or so. How
8		casinos here and there was whatever. And so I	8	did you come about to do that project?
9		thought yeah, you know, I can get behind that,	9	A That was a study that Dr. Conroy was consulting as
10		especially if I can get a thesis out of it. It was	10	an expert on that case and she thought it would make
11		at least interesting to me. That's it, though.	11	a good study because it was so nuanced being murder
12	Q		12	for hire or solicitation of murder for hire crime.
13	V	two ones here, we're at the top of the page, this is		
14		looking at witness preparation and one looks at	13	So we studied that for about two years while I was
15		witness preparation and the other looks at sexually	14	there at least and helped her gather and collect
16		violent predators, so commitment court expert	15	data and figure out how to do that and whatnot.
17		witness testimony and its effects on jurors,	16	Q And as a graduate student at that time, what was
18			17	your hands-on participation or what were you
	A	right? Yes, sir.	18	actually doing?
19			19	A More than likely, I was crunching numbers and
20	Q	1	20	entering numbers into data sets from TDCJ's data.
21		been doing in Texas, the forensic work with sexually	21	Q And the numbers would have been related to what?
22		violent predators, becomes the focus of your	22	A Related to their recidivism rates, what those
23		research and these are the first two research	23	reoffenses were, demographic characteristics and
24		projects and then those are going to proliferate as	24	probably just ensuring that everything that we were
25		we go forward, right?	25	given in the data set actually was a solicitation
		Page 37		Page 38
1		for murder for hire. So just, you know, grunt work.	1	A Correct. If I can just point out, on my screen
2	Q		2	halfway through that is the start of what should be
3	*	Government Behavior Analysis Units on Risk Factors	3	the what should be below that in terms of
4		for Child Pornography and that's been ongoing. What	4	publication and that's the one that we were talking
5		again exactly is it that you do for them?	5	about earlier, so it was published.
6	A	This was an ongoing research study that I was	6	Q That's the one the assignment of violent and
7		collaborating with. They contacted me based on a	7	non-violent offenders?
8		presentation that they saw me do and that's but	8	A Yes, sir.
9		that's very slow going and I don't even know if that	9	Q Okay, thanks for correcting that. And I take it
10		will end up being anything, quite frankly.	10	that let's see. The concern about consistently
11	0	Let's take a quick look at your publications.	11	higher or lower scores, is that part of what you
12		You know, I feel like I have an interesting job	12	were seeing doing the civil commitment hearings was
	A		13	differences in the evaluators' reports probably
13		until I look at the C.V. like this and then it seems	14	
14	^	like the most boring thing in the world.	15	typically tied to which side they were on; is that right?
15 16	Q			6
16		pretty quickly to get a sense of your focus, okay?	16	A Yes, sir.
17		The first one here, the State of Louisiana one at	17	Q And I take it that it bothered you because you felt
18		the bottom, that just had to do with District Court	18	like one side or the other were being in some ways
19		and visitation, so we're going to pass that one by.	19	biased or unfair; is that fair to say?
20		The first one that's sort of	20	A Yes.
21		substantively in your field has to do with	21	Q And so you followed up that study with the next one,
22		evaluators reporting consistently higher or lower	22	which is the Murrie paper, and that one was on Rater
23		scores on the psychopathic checklist revised, the	23	(Dis)agreement in Risk Assessment Measures again in
24		PCLR. I take it this grew out of your work during	24	the same kinds of civil commitment proceedings,
25		the civil commitment hearings, right?	25	right?
1		Page 39		Page 40

1	A Right.	1	Q No, no, this was just an exercise in class.
2	Q And I like the term adversarial allegiance. That's	2	A Yeah. Was it very clear?
3	what was annoying you, right?	3	Q It was very clear, yes.
4	A Yes, sir, and that's what we were looking at in the	4	A It was very clear in these studies. I mean it's
5	study before that as well.	5	Q Yeah, invariably the
6	Q Yeah. And did you find it on both sides or did	6	A Yeah.
7	you	7	Q Once you're assigned to a side, your sense of what's
8	A Absolutely.	8	fair is completely colored by your side, and I take
9	Q Yeah, okay. So this was a form of	9	it that's what you were finding as well?
10	A Well, I guess never mind. You're hitting my	10	A Yes, sir. And then as you'll see up a couple more,
11	nerdy research button.	11	we ended up publishing an article in a textbook
12	Q What I'm saying is what you identified was what's	12	about how to combat that, you know, what it looks
13	often known, at least among lawyers, as advocacy	13	like, that poll and that allegiance and things to be
14	bias, right?	14	aware of. There it is, The Ethical Challenges.
15	A Yes, sir.	15	Q Yes.
16	Q I used to give my students identical facts in a	16	A So that was an interesting little time. It's
17	landlord-tenant case landlord-tenant problem, it	17	interesting that you did that with your students.
18	wasn't a case and the assignment was for them to	18	That's exactly what we were showing.
19	come up with a solution that would be fairest to	19	
20	both sides and that I was emphatic that that is what	20	Q And let's see, number 4. This is the one we were just talking about, my number 4. Let's go up to
21		21	Boccaccini on Ethical Challenges in the same
22	we wanted. We were targeting perfect fairness to both sides. Then I'd assign half of them to	22	context. Again, is your conclusion that the ethical
23		23	
	represent the landlord and half of them to represent		challenges face both sides or do your articles
24 25	the tenant and what do you suppose happened?	24 25	reflect more discontent with the defense side?
25	A Wow. Did you publish that?	25	A No, sir, all all of the above.
	Daga 41		Daga 42
	Page 41		Page 42
1	Q Okay. Well, you mean yes, some more unhappiness	1	were looking at, too.
2	with the defense side or	2	Q Is that in part, do you think, because the two
3	A No, sir, just look, here's studies we've done,	3	experts cancel each other out or is it just they
4	here's the evidence, here are some things to	4	just don't care about the science or that part of
5	remember, you know, and here are some things to just	5	the science from anybody?
6	be self-aware of that can hopefully help you not	6	A I think maybe a little bit of both.
7	fall victim to this was the idea.	7	Q Moving up so we can get through this and get to the
8	Q All right, let's look at next one up. This had to	8	guts of our deposition. The one at the bottom of
9	do with risk scoring, the one on the top, which is	9	the page, that one had to do with the legal standard
10	another Boccaccini one. Again, is part of this	10	that's applied in sex offender civil commitment
11	coming out of the fact that the risk scores done by	11	trials; is that right?
12	each side differ and then you have to argue to the	12	A Yes.
13	jury about who's right, that sort of thing?	13	Q And it's actually a pretty it's not all that high
14	A Yes, sir, essentially. Yes, sir.	14	a standard, right, it's likely to reoffend?
15	Q Okay. And we'll go on up to the next page.	15	A There's a bit more with it than that but what we
16	A Well, it's going to bother me. Can I just add it	16	were looking at was some states' civil commitment
17	was not only that but it was also, you know, we	17	laws have percentages assigned to the likelihood and
18	think that they we think that they care as	18	in Texas there's not and so it just says likely and
19	experts about the PCLR and the Static and we think	19	that's left up to the jury. So we asked the jury
20	that the juries listen to us and that we're very	20	what does likely mean to them and then we got a
21	important as experts, so we wanted to look at how	21	whole range of answers.
22	much does the jury care and we had them rank what	22	Q Okay. Next one again, very similar, jurors' views
23	they care about and we were bottom of the barrel.	23	on the value and objectivity of expert witnesses.
24	They really don't consider the scores a lot when	24	We'll go on up to the next one. Jurors' report on
25	they deliberate, so that's one of the main things we	25	risk scores, again more of the same. Let's see.
	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,		2000000
	Page 43		Page 44
	2	l .	3

1		The next one is the piece you did for	1	Can you just again tell us exactly what this was
2		the U.S. Attorneys bulletin on this one's	2	about?
3		refuting defense psychology and risk assessment	3	A It's just looking at various types of psychopathy
4		reports at sentencing. I take it this one is more	4	and how psychopathy can manifest itself differently
5		of an advocacy piece in the sense that it's from the	5	in people. Some might be smooth talking, some might
6		perspective of the government side of the case and	6	be more concrete. These next two are looking at
7		it's counseling attorneys on how to deal with	7	those different presentations of psychopathy.
8		refuting what the defense is presenting; is that	8	Q What is your definition of psychopathy?
9		right?	9	A It's the structure, it's the personality and
10	A	Right. But as part of it and if it was going to be	10	behavioral structure that's most commonly measured
11		a publication, I wanted to analyze some data, so I	11	by the PCL-R by Dr. Robert Hare, it's similar to
12		asked them to provide me with a sample of expert	12	antisocial personality disorder and its framework,
13		risk assessments from defense experts. So my	13	I'd say.
14		section of the article was analyzing that data.	14	Q And that's the one that's used most commonly with
15	Q	Okay. But the publication itself is designed to	15	sexually violent predators in civil commitment
16	A	Sure.	16	hearings?
17	Q	It's designed to improve government lawyers' ability	17	A Yes, sir, it's actually mandated by the statute that
18		to refute defense psychological reports and risk	18	you have to assess for psychopathy and that's the
19		assessment reports at sentencing?	19	one most frequently used, yes, sir.
20	A	Right, when they're misrepresentative, not just a	20	Q All right. And then it looks like between 2015 and
21		general how to attack a psychologist but just when	21	2021, you didn't do any publication work. Was there
22		they're irresponsible, I guess.	22	a reason for that?
23	Q	All right, we're getting near the end. The Trupp	23	A Yeah, I was trying to put a practice together and,
24		paper was generalizability of certain findings to	24	you know. And this research work is all – I mean
25		scores assigned to individuals of a sex offense.	25	no one gets paid for any of this, so this is all
			23	no one gets paid for any of this, so this is an
		Page 45		Page 46
1		just doing it for a love of wanting to contribute to	1	setting even after their criminal sentence has been
2		the field.	2	served?
3	Q		3	A Yes.
4		position to you, that is, private practitioners, or	4	Q And in fact, these are people who otherwise would go
5		are many of these co-authors, university or	5	free, they've actually discharged off their sentence
6		people or academics?	6	but the State is seeking to keep them in custody or
7	A	Most of them are academicians and this is what they	7	a form of custody because they're viewed as so
8		get to do for money. One I can think of is also in	8	dangerous?
9	_	private practice.	9	A Yes.
10	Q	·	10	Q Is it fair to say that the number of people so
11		is like other fields, typically the authors are	11	confined is a tiny percentage of all convicted sex
12		listed in relation to the contribution that they	12	offenders?
13		made to the paper. So is it fair to say that if	13	A Yes.
14		you're last, you had less to do with what's in the	14	Q The web this morning told me that Texas has about a
15		paper and if you're first, you're lead author and	15	hundred thousand people on its registry. Does that
16		had the most to do with it?	16	sound right?
17	A	•	17 18	A I don't know. I'll take your word for it. Okay, a little over a hundred, and the biannual
18	Q		19	-
19 20		great bulk of your publications address issues that arise or that arose out of what you saw in the	20	report of the Texas Civil Commitment Office that
			21	runs the civil commitment process tells me that as
21		sexually violent predator civil commitment	22	of on November 30th, 2022, there were 572 civily
22 23		hearings? Yes, sir.	23	committed sexually violent predators. Does that also strike you as about right?
24	A		24	A Yes, sir.
25	Q	hearings are used to keep offenders in a custodial	25	Q So it's about one-half of one percent of all people
43		nearings are used to keep offenders in a custodial	25	2 50 it's about one-hair of one percent of an people
		Page 47		Page 48

1	with sexual offenses?	1 you were looking at the effects of having a certain
2	A Yes, sir, it's very small.	2 kind of roommate or how you scored on an inventory,
3	Q And as the name implies, they are among the most	3 those two weren't limited to sex offenders, that was
4	dangerous of sexual offenders; is that fair to say,	4 general recidivism, right?
5	too?	5 A Right. If you just want to say that few of my
6	A Yes, sir.	6 publications have dealt with recidivism, I'll agree
7	Q And many have psychopathic or sociopathic	7 with that. If that's what you said, I apologize,
8	personality disorders?	8 I'll agree.
9	A Yes, sir.	9 Q Okay.
10	Q And it's true that once civily committed, a great	10 A I only hesitated because I think it's
11	many of them remain committed for years even if	11 misrepresentative to say that with an implication
12	there's a form of annual or other periodic review?	that I'm not familiar with that kind of work because
13	A Biannual, yes, sir.	one study is a lot of work, so to have a few that
14	Q Is it also fair to say that few of your studies of	dealt with it, I've dealt with it a lot. That's
15	the published studies involve statistical analysis	15 all.
16	of recidivism or the likelihood of reoffending,	16 Q But not in the context of sexual recidivism?
17	whether detected or undetected?	17 A Well, all of the sexually violent predators civil
18	A No, sir, I wouldn't agree with that. There were	18 commitment hearings are inherently related to sexual
19	several that we talked about that looked at	19 recidivism. They all have Static-99 scores, they
20	recidivism, you know, so I guess	20 all have PCLR scores, they all have a history of
21	Q Well, the big one that we looked at, the Texas one	21 repeating. So just because it doesn't say that in
22	on murderers didn't look at analysis of sexual	22 the title, that's a huge part of what we're
23	recidivism, right?	23 factoring into that data analysis. So in that
24	A Correct.	sense, I would say that most of my studies have
25	Q And some of the other ones that were in prison where	25 actually involved recidivism in some capacity.
Page 49		Page 50
1	Q I think you're making a different point than what my	1 So none of your research or writing
2	question was.	2 has been on the subject of recidivism by all people
3	A Okay.	with sexual offense convictions as opposed to those
4	Q What I'm asking is and we just established that	who are sexually violent predators?
5	that extremely dangerous population is half of one	5 A That sounds right. I know I've done
6	percent of the most dangerous people on the registry	6 Q That's all I need. All right. And you've done no
7	or with sexual offenses, right?	7 research or writing on undetected offending by all
8	A Right.	8 people with a sexual offense conviction, right?
9	Q And they're not representative of the entire range	9 A Right.
10	of all people with sexual offenses?	10 Q Okay. Are there any articles that you're working on
11	A Correct.	11 now?
12	Q And to the extent that you're looking at recidivism	12 A Yes. There's another publication, I think it's on
13	of that group, it bears little to no relationship	13 Manuscripts in Progress, the APOD instrument that I
14	with the recidivism of the full range of all people	created, that's been published as well.
15	who have committed sexual offenses?	Q And we'll talk about that a little bit more later.
16	A Okay, that's fine. That's fair. Yes, sir.	16 Have you ever thought about planning an article on
17	Q And the recidivism studies that you actually did	how some of the defense experts in this case are
18	that looked not at individuals in individual cases	either intentionally or carelessly using improper
19	but that involved pulling up data as to one	19 terminology in a way that distorts or minimizes
20	variable, like whom they were lodged with or how	20 undetected defending?
21	they scored on a test and then correlating that or	21 A No.
22	seeing that they correlated with recidivism, the	22 Q Let's turn to your case list, which requires a
23	kinds that amount to recidivism thereafter, right?	23 different exhibit, so let me stop sharing. I
24	A Yes.	24 stopped sharing. Can you no longer see the screen
25	Q And all right, I'll leave it at that. Okay.	25 that I had on before?
	Page 51	Page 52
_		

1	A Y	Yes, sir.	1	Prosecution Unit?
2	Q (Okay, thanks. I just want to make sure that my	2	A Actually, all of these are sexually violent
3	-	omputer has pulled up the screen. I've got two	3	predators civil commitment cases out of the State of
4	. sc	creens and one used to be two and two is now one	4	Texas where I've been retained to testify where
5	ar	nd so I want to make sure I'm in the right place.	5	I've testified, not where I've been retained, where
6		Let's look at the case list. This	6	I've testified.
7	w	rill be marked or can be marked as Exhibit 2. Let	7	Q So these are much more recent than the ones you did
8		e share it. That is this one and I am sharing.	8	way back when?
9		an you see that?	9	A Correct.
10		Yes, sir.		Q And what's the time period over which these cases
11		And that's the list of cases that you've provided.	10	1
12		may not have been provided with the report but	11	went on?
13		at we eventually got, right?	12	A I believe from the time I was from about 2014
14	A S		13	until when this list was made, which is being
			14	updated by my secretary now, but until this list was
15		Turning to page 2 of that, I want to start with the	15	made, so from 2014 to I mean earlier this year
16		ther. This is Special Prosecution Unit, Civil	16	but or last year. So recently.
17		vivision, State of Texas and it says 75. I assume	17	Q When you finish the updated one, if you can add to
18		nat means 75 cases that you worked on for the State	18	it the date of each case and if you haven't, the
19		f Texas; is that right?	19	file number of each case, I would appreciate having
20	A Y		20	a list that has those things on it. Is that
21		And every one of those, is it safe to assume that	21	something that you're able to do?
22		ou were doing some kind of forensic evaluation on	22	A I will do whatever Mr. Jamison advises me to do.
23		e defendant we kind of talked about before with	23	Q All right. Because without a date and without a
24		r. Conroy on her reports and ultimately her	24	file number, it can be awfully hard to find cases
25	te	stimony and those were on behalf of the Special	25	and if that's something you know and have available
				and it that's something you know and have available
		Page 53		Page 54
1	th	not is going to take us forever to find. I'd like	1	going on, as you can imagine. So the civil division
2		at is going to take us forever to find, I'd like	2	
		have that, okay?	3	of this SPU, which is the Special Prosecution Unit,
3		Understood.	4	and the State Council for Offenders Civil Division
4		All right. So these are 75 cases where you did the		handle all of the civil commitment cases in the
5		orkup and testified. In civil commitment hearings,	5	State of Texas as, you know, prosecution or defense
6		assume there's like never a settlement, is that	6	or petitioner, whatever.
7		ght, or almost never? I don't want to overstate	7	I have a contract separately with the
8	it.		8	State of Texas to do the initial evaluations on the
9		Okay, like I think what we're talking about would	9	people that they want screened and so I conduct
10		e like an agreed judgment where they just say okay,	10	several of those a month and report that back to
11		ne, I'll be civily committed?	11	TDCJ and then it's me and about five other
12	-	Yes.	12	psychologists that we do those and we give an
13		Γhat does happen but it's certainly more rare, yes,	13	opinion as to whether we think the person has a
1 /	si		14	behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to
14				
15		And in the 75 cases in which you have testified, I	15	reoffend. And then the State of Texas forwards the
	ta	ke it that that didn't happen?	16	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit.
15	ta A (ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct.	16 17	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm
15 16	ta A (ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct. Of the 75 cases that you testified in let me ask	16	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions,
15 16 17	ta A (ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct.	16 17 18 19	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions, but the 75 cases that I've been retained on, the
15 16 17 18	A (Q () it	ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct. Of the 75 cases that you testified in let me ask a different way. In every case let me back up minute.	16 17 18	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions,
15 16 17 18	A (Q () it	ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct. Of the 75 cases that you testified in let me ask a different way. In every case let me back up	16 17 18 19	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions, but the 75 cases that I've been retained on, the
15 16 17 18 19 20	ta A (Q (it a	ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct. Of the 75 cases that you testified in let me ask a different way. In every case let me back up minute.	16 17 18 19 20	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions, but the 75 cases that I've been retained on, the vast majority of those I did an initial evaluation
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A (Q (it a	ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct. Of the 75 cases that you testified in let me ask a different way. In every case let me back up minute. How is it that you get retained?	16 17 18 19 20 21	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions, but the 75 cases that I've been retained on, the vast majority of those I did an initial evaluation where I said yes, I think this person has a behavioral abnormality, so I was just retained by
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A (Q (G it a A I of	ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct. Of the 75 cases that you testified in let me ask a different way. In every case let me back up minute. How is it that you get retained? I have a contract with the State of Texas, neither	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions, but the 75 cases that I've been retained on, the vast majority of those I did an initial evaluation where I said yes, I think this person has a
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A I of pr	ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct. Of the 75 cases that you testified in let me ask a different way. In every case let me back up minute. How is it that you get retained? I have a contract with the State of Texas, neither of these two divisions.	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions, but the 75 cases that I've been retained on, the vast majority of those I did an initial evaluation where I said yes, I think this person has a behavioral abnormality, so I was just retained by them to testify as to that opinion.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A I of pr	ke it that that didn't happen? Correct. That's correct. Of the 75 cases that you testified in let me ask a different way. In every case let me back up minute. How is it that you get retained? I have a contract with the State of Texas, neither of these two divisions. These two divisions rosecute or defend inmates either civily or	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	case on to the Special Prosecution Unit. So I don't mean to meander, I'm trying to give you swift answers to your questions, but the 75 cases that I've been retained on, the vast majority of those I did an initial evaluation where I said yes, I think this person has a behavioral abnormality, so I was just retained by them to testify as to that opinion. The other cases with the one's a

1	offenders I was retained. But at that time when I'm	1 testify because you thought that the person should
2	retained to do an evaluation, I'm doing an	2 be civily committed?
3	evaluation of another colleague that has already	3 A Well, I wouldn't say I thought the person should be
4	opined. Most of the time when I do the initial	4 civily committed. I didn't testify because I agreed
5	evaluation, I find that there is not a behavioral	5 with the initial evaluator that the person did have
6	abnormality in some of the times that I do that.	6 a behavioral abnormality.
7	So that's how I'm retained is because	7 Q All right. So in all but one of 20 cases on the
8	I'm involved in the process from the beginning and	8 defense side where you were asked to evaluate with a
9	then now at this point, both offices just know me	9 potential of going to trial, in only one did you
10	from testifying and I go and present research to	
11	them and things like that.	-
12	Q In what percent of the cases, of the 75 cases listed	the standard, under the legal standard that was
13	here did you testify for the prosecution?	required and then testified in that case; is that
14	A Those are all prosecution cases where I testified.	13 fair to say?
15	Those are Special Prosecution cases.	14 A Yes, sir.
16	Q Are there also defense cases in Texas in which	15 Q Okay. And conversely, when doing evaluations for
17	you've testified?	the State of Texas, we know that in 75 of the cases,
18	3	you did the evaluation and then testified. What
19	A This is so for the State Counsel for Offenders Civil Division in a sexually violent predator civil	18 percentage of the cases in what percentage of the
20	commitment case, I testified for them on one	cases would you say you find that the person meets
21	•	the standard so that the case should go forward?
22	occasion. I was retained by them on 20 occasions. I was retained by a private defense attorney on	A Well, it's probably been about 45 of those cases or
23	another occasion but I testified	40 of those cases where I did that initial
24	Q Okay, when you were retained in the other	evaluation I was talking to you about, so I was
25		24 essentially just giving my own opinion. But then I
25	approximately 20 cases, were you did you not	25 was retained the rest of the time by them to give a
	D 50	5 50
	Page 57	Page 58
1	second eninion	1 agga because that's an expention to the rule here
1	second opinion.	case because that's an exception to the rule here.
2	The majority of that time I have	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in
2 3	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with	 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record
2 3 4	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality	 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the
2 3 4 5	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times	 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about?
2 3 4 5 6	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to	 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court,
2 3 4 5 6 7	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have	 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to	 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in 3 California. You gave testimony, you did a record 4 review and then gave testimony on behalf of the 5 plaintiff. What was that case about? 6 A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, 7 so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's 8 technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather 9 differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree.	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in 3 California. You gave testimony, you did a record 4 review and then gave testimony on behalf of the 5 plaintiff. What was that case about? 6 A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, 7 so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's 8 technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather 9 differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine 10 Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18?	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in 3 California. You gave testimony, you did a record 4 review and then gave testimony on behalf of the 5 plaintiff. What was that case about? 6 A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, 7 so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's 8 technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather 9 differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine 10 Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and 11 sexual harassment, I believe.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to — it's probably close to	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was how did you come to be involved in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in 3 California. You gave testimony, you did a record 4 review and then gave testimony on behalf of the 5 plaintiff. What was that case about? 6 A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, 7 so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's 8 technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather 9 differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine 10 Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and 11 sexual harassment, I believe. 12 Q And what was how did you come to be involved in 13 that case?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point.	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in 3 California. You gave testimony, you did a record 4 review and then gave testimony on behalf of the 5 plaintiff. What was that case about? 6 A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, 7 so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's 8 technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather 9 differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine 10 Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and 11 sexual harassment, I believe. 12 Q And what was how did you come to be involved in 13 that case? 14 A I was retained by that attorney. 15 Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in 3 California. You gave testimony, you did a record 4 review and then gave testimony on behalf of the 5 plaintiff. What was that case about? 6 A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, 7 so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's 8 technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather 9 differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine 10 Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and 11 sexual harassment, I believe. 12 Q And what was how did you come to be involved in 13 that case? 14 A I was retained by that attorney. 15 Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? 16 Or apparently not because you only got as far as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney. Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? Or apparently not because you only got as far as deposition, right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in 3 California. You gave testimony, you did a record 4 review and then gave testimony on behalf of the 5 plaintiff. What was that case about? 6 A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, 7 so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's 8 technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather 9 differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine 10 Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and 11 sexual harassment, I believe. 12 Q And what was how did you come to be involved in 13 that case? 14 A I was retained by that attorney. 15 Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? 16 Or apparently not because you only got as far as 17 deposition, right? 18 A Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of specialty case done by the federal government?	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney. Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? Or apparently not because you only got as far as deposition, right? A Correct. Q And in what field or specialty were you holding
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of specialty case done by the federal government? A These would be all criminal cases, if I'm not	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave — I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was — I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment — sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was — how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney. Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? Or apparently not because you only got as far as deposition, right? A Correct. Q And in what field or specialty were you holding yourself out as an expert to opine about?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of specialty case done by the federal government? A These would be all criminal cases, if I'm not mistaken.	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave — I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was — I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment — sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was — how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney. Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? Or apparently not because you only got as far as deposition, right? A Correct. Q And in what field or specialty were you holding yourself out as an expert to opine about? A Sexual assault and impact on victims, grooming
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of specialty case done by the federal government? A These would be all criminal cases, if I'm not mistaken. Q And over what period of time does the federal side	2 Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in 3 California. You gave testimony, you did a record 4 review and then gave testimony on behalf of the 5 plaintiff. What was that case about? 6 A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, 7 so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's 8 technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather 9 differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine 10 Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and 11 sexual harassment, I believe. 12 Q And what was how did you come to be involved in 13 that case? 14 A I was retained by that attorney. 15 Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? 16 Or apparently not because you only got as far as 17 deposition, right? 18 A Correct. 19 Q And in what field or specialty were you holding 20 yourself out as an expert to opine about? 21 A Sexual assault and impact on victims, grooming 22 behaviors, risk.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of specialty case done by the federal government? A These would be all criminal cases, if I'm not mistaken. Q And over what period of time does the federal side of this case list cover?	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney. Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? Or apparently not because you only got as far as deposition, right? A Correct. Q And in what field or specialty were you holding yourself out as an expert to opine about? A Sexual assault and impact on victims, grooming behaviors, risk. Q Okay. And what was the outcome of the case, if you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of specialty case done by the federal government? A These would be all criminal cases, if I'm not mistaken. Q And over what period of time does the federal side of this case list cover? A 2013 up until now.	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney. Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? Or apparently not because you only got as far as deposition, right? A Correct. Q And in what field or specialty were you holding yourself out as an expert to opine about? A Sexual assault and impact on victims, grooming behaviors, risk. Q Okay. And what was the outcome of the case, if you remember?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of specialty case done by the federal government? A These would be all criminal cases, if I'm not mistaken. Q And over what period of time does the federal side of this case list cover?	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney. Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? Or apparently not because you only got as far as deposition, right? A Correct. Q And in what field or specialty were you holding yourself out as an expert to opine about? A Sexual assault and impact on victims, grooming behaviors, risk. Q Okay. And what was the outcome of the case, if you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	The majority of that time I have agreed with the initial evaluator like I did with the defense that there was a behavioral abnormality but there's been about, I'd say, 17, 18, 20 times that the Special Prosecution Unit has retained me to evaluate someone that has already been found to have a behavioral abnormality that makes them likely to reoffend sexually and I've told them that that's not my opinion and that I disagree. Q And out of how many cases total is the 17 or 18? A It's probably close to it's probably close to between 90 and a hundred, somewhere in there at this point. Q Let's take a look at the federal cases. Why don't you just as a starting point tell us when you're doing the prosecution side cases, are these straight up criminal cases or are these also some kind of specialty case done by the federal government? A These would be all criminal cases, if I'm not mistaken. Q And over what period of time does the federal side of this case list cover? A 2013 up until now.	Srok versus Coppola Wine Company, a case in California. You gave testimony, you did a record review and then gave testimony on behalf of the plaintiff. What was that case about? A I gave I was deposed, I did not testify in court, so I need to fix that. That was I mean it's technically testimony, I guess, but I'd rather differentiate. She was suing the Coppola Wine Company for sexual harassment sexual assault and sexual harassment, I believe. Q And what was how did you come to be involved in that case? A I was retained by that attorney. Q And were you qualified by the court as an expert? Or apparently not because you only got as far as deposition, right? A Correct. Q And in what field or specialty were you holding yourself out as an expert to opine about? A Sexual assault and impact on victims, grooming behaviors, risk. Q Okay. And what was the outcome of the case, if you remember?

1	Q All the rest of the cases are criminal cases; is	1 Q It was long enough ago that you don't remember?
2	that right?	2 A Obviously, yes, sir.
3	A Yes, sir.	3 Q Okay. Again, what's the time period that these
4	Q Let's start with the I believe there are only	4 cover then? I thought you said 2013 to the present
5	five defense cases, so let's start with those. At	5 but I may have been wrong. Are you going to correct
6	the top of the chart here let's just pick the	6 that if it's not right?
7	first one so I get a feel for what you're doing.	7 A No, sir, it's up to whenever this list was made and
8	U.S. versus Fitzhugh, it happens it	8 I talked about it being updated but, you know, I
9	was in my district, the Eastern District of	9 don't remember those. I don't know what you want me
10	Michigan. It says evaluation/consult. Tell us what	10 to tell you. I can talk to you about the ones I do
11	that meant in Fitzhugh.	11 remember.
12	A I'll tell you, Mr. Reingold, I'm going to have a	12 Q Well, I'm trying to get a feel for the most recent
13	hard time remembering most of these. This is a lot	one. Was it like one within the last year, within
14	of work, I do a lot of evaluations and I just don't	14 the last two years, three years?
15	remember all of them.	15 A Can we go down towards the bottom?
16	Q Are there any of the five defense ones that you do	16 Q Sure.
17	remember, Anderson, Eaves, Talamonti, Hussain and	17 A Those are all of the okay, Robert Kelly, that was
18	Fitzhugh?	18 the R. Kelly trial. That was last fall, I believe.
19	A No, sir. I mean	19 Q Let's look at the ones that are labeled as blind
20	Q Is there any significance of the order in which the	20 testimony. I think there's only four and they're
21	cases are listed? Are these oldest to newest?	all on this page. What does blind testimony mean?
22	A I don't know. My secretary did this. I'm sorry.	22 A That's where I'm brought in to testify about
23	Q When was the last time you were doing an evaluation	23 something that I'm an expert in without any
24	or consult in federal court?	knowledge of the case or other evidence in the case.
25	A I don't remember.	25 Q So does that mean you have to sit through the entire
	Page 61	Page 62
1	trial and hear what's presented?	1 A Vac air
2	A No, sir, usually I'm the first one on and then	1 A Yes, sir. 2 O All right. Are you cross-examined in those
3	out.	2 Q All right. Are you cross-examined in those settings?
4	Q So what is it that you're talking about?	4 A Yes, sir.
5	A Aspects of sexual offending, grooming, impact on	5 Q And is your testimony prepared with the lawyer for
6	victims, risk.	6 whose side you're going to testify?
7	Q And would you know anything about the case when you	7 A No, sir. Sometimes minimally they'll ask me a
8	come in?	8 general question over a phone or at a meeting, you
9	A No, sir. That's why	9 know, some kind of pretrial interview and I'll
10	Q Yeah, okay. And are you hired by the court to do	10 answer, but I don't you know, my answers might
11	that, are you effectively an expert for the court as	refer to a male victim or a child victim and that's
12	opposed to for one of the parties?	12 not necessarily the case, so we don't go over
13	A No, sir, usually it's for one of the parties.	we'll talk about qualifications and things like
14	Q But it's testimony that's intended to be completely	14 that.
15	unconnected to the facts of the case and is just	15 Q I guess what I'm trying to get a feel for is how you
16	general background information for the benefit of	know what to testify on if you know nothing about
17	the jury?	the case, I mean, and don't even know the charge.
18	A Yes, sir.	18 A Well, there are aspects of sexual offending that I
19	Q And all you know is what the charge is or do you not	feel qualified as an expert on to testify that these
20	even know that?	20 attorneys, I guess, think are helpful to the triers
21	A Sometimes I don't even know that.	21 of fact in one way or another. I've never been not
22	Q And you've done that, it looks like, four times and	22 qualified as an expert.
23	in all four cases, is it basically on grooming and	23 Q Okay. All right, on the cases that say
24	some sort of perpetrator behavior and victim	evaluation/consultation, I take it those are ones
25	behavior?	where you were never deposed or testified; is that
	Page 63	Page 64

		T
1	right?	1 Q And is that true in both defense cases couldn't
2	A Yes, sir.	be true in defense cases because none of the defense
3	Q And when you do the evaluation or consultation, if	3 cases made it into testimony; is that right?
4	it doesn't move forward to deposition or to	4 A Right. That's true in my career.
5	testimony, is that signaling that you told the	5 Q That most cases don't make it to testimony?
6	lawyers by whom you were hired that you didn't like	
7	their case, or is it more open than that? How does	1
8	that work?	,
9	A Sometimes that's been the case but other times it's	8 testimony rejected.
		9 Q Okay, but I was asking you we've gone beyond
10	just been maybe the person, you know, ultimately	that. I was asking you a different question. With
11 12	pled, you know, or changed their plea or something	11 the defense cases, there are only five of them but
	like that and it just didn't end up happening.	none of them made it to testimony, right?
13	Q On any of these, can you tell us which was which or	13 A Right.
14	do you have no recollection as to that as well?	14 Q Do you remember if in those cases you were on board
15	A I just don't I don't remember. I'm sorry.	15 with the defense position?
16	Q All right. If it says evaluation, consultation and	16 A I think it's the same as the others, some of the
17	testimony, does that mean a deposition and	17 times I was, some of the times I wasn't.
18	testimony?	18 Q In what percentage of the prosecution cases would
19	A Not necessarily, no, sir.	19 you say you disagree with the prosecution's case and
20	Q And of all the cases listed here, have you ever not	20 told them that?
21	been qualified by the court when you got to court?	21 A It would be a smaller amount. I think most of the
22	A No, sir.	22 time I think most of the time that I'm reached
23	Q And has your testimony or any portion of your	23 out to, it's because a case is, you know, especially
24	testimony ever been rejected by the court?	24 significant in one way or the other and so I've not
25	A No, sir.	25 had as many I would say it would be a smaller
		I would say it would be a similar
	Page 65	Page 66
1		1
1	percentage of time but it has happened.	1 (Parand annual et 12:01 a.m.)
2	Q And on the defense side, is it more likely to happen	2 (Record resumed at 12:01 p.m.)
3	that you say I'm not on board with the case?	3 BY MR. REINGOLD:
4	A I don't know. I wouldn't think so. That doesn't	4 Q We're back on the record at noon and we will shift
5	seem to be the case, no, sir.	5 gears. In your own words, would you describe what
6	Q Well, with only five defense cases, it would only	6 your assignment was as an expert in this case?
7	take one for you to be at 20 percent, right?	7 A I was asked at first about my feelings on the Static
8	A Right.	8 and how just basically that and then I was I
9	Q But you're not in a position to recall whether in	9 wasn't told a lot about the case. I was told that
10	any of those five you were not on board with the	10 there was some kind of question involving a registry
11	defense position?	and that part of that related to the Static and so I
12	A No, sir, I've already testified to the fact that I	was asked to write a report addressing certain
13	was on board some of the time and not on board some	aspects of the Static that I have found to be
14	of the time.	problematic in recent years in the process of
15	Q But you couldn't give us a percentage?	15 consulting with people about writing up something.
16	A No, sir.	16 Q Do you know anything about the individual plaintiffs
17	MR. REINGOLD: All right, it's 11:52.	17 in the case?
18	Is it okay if we take a ten-minute break and then	18 A No, sir.
19	we'll move on from there?	19 Q Do you know what relief the Plaintiffs are
20	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.	20 seeking?
21	MR. REINGOLD: All right. Anybody	21 A No, sir.
22	have objections to that?	22 Q And did all of the information that you got come
23	MR. JAMISON: No, sounds good.	23 from Counsel?
24	MR. REINGOLD: See you at noon.	24 A Yes, sir.
25	(A break was taken at 11:52 a.m.)	25 Q Did you read any documents in the case before or
1		
	Page 67	Page 68

1	after agreeing to become an expert, not counting any	1	is nevertheless on the registry for life even though
2	expert reports?	2	the couple are married and have three children
3	A No, sir.	3	together?
4	Q So you didn't read the Complaint or any of the other	4	MR. JAMISON: I'm going to object to
5	filings in the case?	5	this line of questioning, assumes facts not in
6	A Not that I recall, no, sir. I don't remember	6	evidence.
7	reading anything about the case prior to agreeing to	7	MR. REINGOLD: You may answer.
8	be an expert.	8	A No, sir.
9	Q You don't know anything about the Plaintiffs in the	9	BY MR. REINGOLD:
10	case. Are you aware, I take it you're not, but I'll	10	Q Are you aware that according to our preliminary
11	ask you, are you aware that one of the Plaintiffs	11	data, more than half of the people on Michigan's
12	never committed a sexual offense, was never found to	12	registry who are out in the community committed
13	have any sexual motivation for his crime and yet	13	crimes other than CSC 1 or 2, that's Criminal Sexual
14	he's on the registry for life?	14	Conduct 1 or 2, the most serious sexual offenses?
15	A No, sir, I didn't know that.	15	A No, sir.
16	Q Are you aware that another Plaintiff was found by a	16	Q Are you aware that in that same group, our
17	court in her home state not to be a dangerous	17	preliminary data shows that more than half of them
18	predator, her sentence was reduced and she was	18	are over age 50?
19	required to register just once a year for ten years	19	A No, sir.
20	but when she moved to Michigan to be closer to her	20	Q Are you aware that despite those figures, about 93
21	family, she became a lifetime registrant?	21	percent of Michigan registrants are on the registry
22	A No, sir.	22	for 25 years or for life?
23	Q Are you aware that another Plaintiff in the case	23	A No, sir.
24	went to an over 18 club, wound up having sex with a	24	Q And you know, I assume, that but for time on the
25	girl to used to fake ID to get into the club but who	25	registry and the frequency of reporting, everyone on
	D 60		D
	Page 69		Page 70
1	the mediators is subject to the same duties and	1	Dr. Hanson comm
1 2	the registry is subject to the same duties and restrictions because it's a one size fits all law?	1 2	Dr. Hanson sorry. Q H-a-n-s-o-n. All right, I've called up let me
3	A I do now. I didn't before.	3	share my screen again. This should be marked as
4	Q Okay. What that means is that the duties and	4	Exhibit 4. Is this a copy of the report that you
5	restrictions that were designed to control and	5	submitted in the case?
6	monitor the most dangerous offenders like the sexual	6	A Yes.
7	violent predators that you've worked with so much	7	Q And I take it you wrote it?
8	and people who committed the horrific stranger,	8	A Yes.
9	kidnap, rape, murders of children for whom the laws	9	Q Was anyone else involved in writing it?
10	are named, those duties and restrictions also are	10	A No.
11	applied to the lowest level offenders?	11	Q Anyone help you to write it?
12	MR. JAMISON: Objection, misstates	12	A Yes.
13	the law.	13	Q And who is that?
14	MR. REINGOLD: You can answer.	14	A Well, helped by finding research articles for me
15	A Are you asking me if I knew that?	15	about specific things but not in the writing.
16	BY MR. REINGOLD:	16	Q So you had a research assistant who did some work
17	Q I'm asking yeah, did you know that?	17	for you?
18	A No, sir.	18	A Yes, sir.
19	Q You know it now?	19	Q But no one told you what to write?
20	A Yes, sir.	20	A No, sir.
21	Q Okay. Were you provided any materials to consider	21	Q Are all of the opinions that you intend to offer in
	in writing your report?	22	the case included in your report?
22			
23	A Yes, sir.	23	A Unless I'm asked something on the stand that isn't
23 24	A Yes, sir. Q What was that?	24	in the report, then I would say yes, sir.
23	A Yes, sir.		
23 24	A Yes, sir. Q What was that?	24	in the report, then I would say yes, sir.
23 24	A Yes, sir. Q What was that?	24	in the report, then I would say yes, sir.

		<u></u>
1	A No, sir.	1 Q You've done no work on whether registries are
2	Q Does your report also include a complete statement	2 effective in reducing offending?
3	of the basis and reasons for your opinion?	3 A No, sir.
4	A Yes, sir.	4 Q Before coming into this case, were you familiar with
5	Q Haven't left anything out as to that?	5 the work of Elizabeth Letourneau?
6	A No, sir.	6 A Yes, sir.
7	Q And you've identified all the documents that support	7 Q Is it fair to say her work is widely cited?
8	your opinions?	8 A Yes, sir.
9	A Yes, sir.	9 Q Fair to say she's considered one of the top
10	Q Are you familiar with the works of scholars in the	10 authorities in her field?
11	field?	11 A Yes, sir.
12	A Yes, sir.	· ·
13	Q Let me ask you about the Plaintiffs' experts.	12 Q Are you familiar with the literature and scholarship
14	Before this case, were you familiar with	in her area, meaning child sexual offenses and
15	Dr. Hanson's work?	14 recidivism?
16	A Yes.	15 A Yes, sir.
17	Q All right. Is it true that his work is widely	16 Q Did you know the work of Kelly Socia?
18	cited?	17 A I've read some of her articles. I'm less familiar
19	A Yes.	18 with her body of work in general.
20	Q Fair to say he's considered one of the top	19 Q It's actually a he, but that's fine.
21	authorities in his field?	20 A Sorry.
22	A Yes.	21 Q Fair to say that his work is also widely cited?
23	Q Fair to say his area overlaps only a little bit with	22 A I believe it is, yes, sir.
24	yours?	23 Q And fair to say he, too, is highly regarded in his
25	A Yes.	24 field?
23	A 103.	25 A Yes, sir. I'm sure he is.
	Page 73	Page 74
		1030 / 1
1	Q Are you familiar with the work of Dr. James	1 A To a lesser degree.
2	Prescott?	2 Q Do you know if her work is widely cited?
3	A To about the same degree, yes, sir.	3 A I'm not sure. I'm less familiar with I'm less
4	Q Same degree as Socia?	4 familiar with her.
5	A Yes, sir.	5 Q So you wouldn't know that she's one of the top
6	Q Fair to say his work is widely cited?	6 authorities in her field?
7	A Yes, sir.	7 A Right.
8	Q Fair to say he's considered one of the top	8 Q Okay. A couple of questions about the two leading
9	authorities in his field?	9 experts, Hanson and Letourneau. Both testified in
10	A Yes, sir.	their depositions that they got interested in their
11	Q All right. And this is a field that's quite	research fields from their clinical work with
12	different from yours; isn't that true?	12 victims of sexual assault. Both wanted to reduce
13	Let me put it a different way. At	13 sexual offending. That was and is their primary
14	least in this case, what he's writing about is the	14 motivation for doing the work that they do,
15	effect of registry laws, whether they work or not?	according to them. Do you have any reason to doubt
16	A Yes, sir.	16 them in that regard?
17	Q And that's not something that you either know about	17 A No, sir.
18	or have written about?	18 Q Over time both became critical of certain public
19	A Correct.	policies like registries that based on their
20	Q Okay. You don't know whether registries are	research and the research of others did little or
21	effective in reducing sexual offending?	21 nothing to reduce sexual offending or to increase
22	A I know that the research has been pretty consistent	22 public safety while preventing low risk offenders
23	that they're not effective.	from reintegrating into society and all at great
24	Q Okay. How about Kristen Zgoba, are you familiar	governmental expense. Do you have any reason to
25	with her work at all?	doubt them in that regard?
		The state of the s
	Page 75	Page 76

1	A No, sir.	1 Q Let me ask a different question. When people have a
2	Q All right, let's switch gears again and let me ask	2 sexual conviction and they are then later arrested,
3	you some questions about your report. In your	charged or convicted of a new offense, would you
4	report, it's true that you were critical of	4 agree that the new offense is recidivism or observed
5	Dr. Hanson's carelessness, let's say, in the use of	5 recidivism?
6	certain terms; is that right?	6 A Yes, sir.
7	A Yes.	
8	Q You felt like he would occasionally use the term	11 1
9	reoffending, which can mean different things to	8 somebody has already had a sexual offense conviction
10	different people, with recidivism which can also	9 and then gets caught in the sense of meaning a new
11		arrest, a new charge or a new conviction?
12	mean different things to different people? A Yes.	11 A Yes, sir.
		12 Q And the problem arises if someone refers to that as
13	Q Okay. He has since written a rebuttal to your	reoffending because reoffending can also mean
14	report in which he made an effort to clarify his use	14 undetected reoffending, right?
15	of the term; is that right?	15 A Yes, sir.
16	A I have no idea. I've not heard of that or seen	16 Q So he says that when he's talking about undetected
17	it.	offending or reoffending, he's talking about events
18	Q You haven't seen the rebuttal report?	that don't result in any kind of criminal justice
19	A No. I would like to.	processing or records, that is, there would be no
20	Q Well, he made clear that when he's talking about	arrest, no charge and no conviction. Is that a fair
21	observed recidivism rates, he's talking about people	21 use of the term offending or reoffending or
22	being caught. Is that the definition that you would	22 undetected offending or undetected reoffending?
23	subscribe to?	23 A Yes, sir.
24	A I just think it's a lot more nuanced than that. I	Q And if he's made that clear, does that satisfy the
25	mean caught doesn't mean convicted.	25 objection that you had before?
		23 Objection that you had before.
	Page 77	Page 78
1	A No Decourse I think the mobiles is that he become	1 justice system records, are valid indicators of
1 2	A No. Because I think the problem is that he has not	,
	done that for a long time and I think it's been a	2 proven reoffending, he said that even if some of the
3	slow encroachment and I think that now we have an	people might never be convicted or might even later
4	entire field of people who are using these terms	be exonerated. Do you agree with that?
5	interchangeably and they're using an instrument that	5 A Yes.
6	just was a long time the gold standard and	6 Q You do agree with that. That was yes? Sorry.
7	Q But he's now saying if there was confusion in my	7 A That was a yes.
8	report about the terms that I used, which I thought	8 Q Okay, I didn't mean to talk over you. So recidivism
9	for my normal audience of other social scientists	9 equals observed reoffending, arrest, charge or
10	and judges and lawyers were clear by their context,	10 conviction?
11	if he's saying if there was a lack of clarity, I'm	11 A Yes.
12	making it clear now, and so far you said so far	12 Q Okay. And it's true that the Static-99 only deals
13	you have agreed that the terms that he has clarified	with official law enforcement records, right?
14	accurately describe what he wants them to describe.	14 A Yes.
15	A Right, and I think that's a great start but I	15 Q So anything coming out of the Static-99 can only
16	think	have to do with original convictions followed by
17	Q Okay. All right. Thank you. So what that means is	arrest, charge or conviction because it doesn't ask
18	if the only knowledge of an alleged new offense is,	about or measure anything else, true?
19	say, by neighbors and their knowledge of the offense	19 A True.
20	wouldn't make it into any official criminal justice	20 Q All right. By the same token, when someone like you
21	database, that would be an example of undetected	21 talks about reoffending, you're typically talking
22	offending, right?	about something that is undetected and unknown and
23	A Yes.	that can only be guessed at, right?
24	Q Okay. He also clarified that the observed rates,	A That's part of it but I think the detected ones are
25	that means again rates based on official criminal	also reoffending. I think reoffending is all
	Page 79	Page 80
	~	_

1 ,			
1	inclusive whereas recidivism is what we agreed to	1	unclear about that. I'm sorry.
2	earlier.	2	BY MR. REINGOLD:
3	Q So you're willing to use reoffending as to both	3	Q Well, it just strikes me that you criticized
4	terms even though it causes confusion?	4	Dr. Hanson because he used both terms, he thought,
5	A Yes, but I would make it	5	in context that made the meaning perfectly clear and
6	Q You can see I mean it confuses me just when you	6	now you're saying you get to use a term in context
7	say that because now when you talk about	7	where the meaning is just as unclear as his was.
8	reoffending, I don't know whether you mean and no	8	If he said recidivism and was somehow
9	one can know whether you mean all reoffending, that	9	alluding to undetected reoffending, that would be
10	is, the official reoffending and the undetected	10	wrong, and if you've used the word reoffending and
11	reoffending or only one or the other; isn't that	11	it includes recidivism, some of the people just
12	right?	12	think you're going to be confused, right?
13	A No, I disagree with you.	13	A But how? Because you said it yourself. If he did
14	MR. JAMISON: Hold on, Doctor. I'm	14	that, then he would be wrong. If I did that, my
15	going to object. Paul, you're mischaracterizing his	15	groups are exclusive of one another. His groups are
16		16	the wrong way. I'm saying reoffending is
	testimony. You're not allowing him to finish his	17	everything, whether we know about it or not. He's
17	answer.	18	sayings recidivism and reoffending are the he's
18	MR. REINGOLD: You can answer.	19	using them interchangeably and you cannot do that.
19	A My answer to your question is no, I don't think it	20	There's a huge difference.
20	was confusing. I think that it was pretty clear.	21	Q No, he has corrected that.
21	Reoffending means someone has offended sexually and	22	A Well, come on.
22	they offend sexually again, whether we know about it	23	Q Well, I'm saying to his audience of other people in
23	or not. Reconviction, recidivism, recidivism is	24	the field and to his audience of lawyers and judges,
24	something different. Those are only the ones that	25	in his view, the context was clear and yet you're
25	happen that we know about. I don't know what's		
	Page 81		Page 82
1	saying it's okay for you to use a similar term that	1	right?
2	will lead people uncertain as to your meaning and	2	A If it's made clear in the study, sure.
3	that doesn't strike me as fair.	3	Q And when we're talking about Static-99 studies,
4	MR. JAMISON: Objection. Paul, how	4	which only study official data, if someone says
5	do you know what other people are going to believe	5	someone has reoffended, why shouldn't that mean
6	based on Dr. Turner's definition? I don't even know	6	reoffended within the context of the study?
7	that there's a question in there. Do you have a	7	
8	question for Dr. Turner?	1 '	A Well, he uses the words to indicate what I'm using
	question of Dr. Turner:	8	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual
9	BY MR. REINGOLD:		=
	•	8	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual
9	BY MR. REINGOLD:	8 9	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not
9 10	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question	8 9 10	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a
9 10 11	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended?	8 9 10 11	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can
9 10 11 12	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question	8 9 10 11 12	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he so what
9 10 11 12 13	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question is vague. Arrested for what?	8 9 10 11 12 13	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk
9 10 11 12 13 14	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question is vague. Arrested for what? BY MR. REINGOLD:	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question is vague. Arrested for what? BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Arrested for if someone who has a sexual offense	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question is vague. Arrested for what? BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Arrested for if someone who has a sexual offense and has been arrested for a new sexual offense, has	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended?	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage — A By and large, that reoffending — I mean no one will
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question is vague. Arrested for what? BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Arrested for if someone who has a sexual offense and has been arrested for a new sexual offense, has that person offended? A If we're talking about according to stats, if	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage — A By and large, that reoffending — I mean no one will make the argument — no one will make that argument.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended?	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage — A By and large, that reoffending — I mean no one will make the argument — no one will make that argument. I don't even think he would make that argument.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended?	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage — A By and large, that reoffending — I mean no one will make the argument — no one will make that argument. I don't even think he would make that argument. Q Why isn't the damage equally done when people on
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended?	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage A By and large, that reoffending I mean no one will make the argument no one will make that argument. I don't even think he would make that argument. Q Why isn't the damage equally done when people on your side of the table refer to reoffending as if it
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question is vague. Arrested for what? BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Arrested for if someone who has a sexual offense and has been arrested for a new sexual offense, has that person offended? A If we're talking about according to stats, if we're running a study, which is what we're talking about, then that person, if it's a rearrest study, that person would have been rearrested and that would count, whether he did it or not, as	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage A By and large, that reoffending I mean no one will make the argument no one will make that argument. I don't even think he would make that argument. Q Why isn't the damage equally done when people on your side of the table refer to reoffending as if it includes every allegation of an offense? Isn't it
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended?	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage — A By and large, that reoffending — I mean no one will make the argument — no one will make that argument. I don't even think he would make that argument. Q Why isn't the damage equally done when people on your side of the table refer to reoffending as if it includes every allegation of an offense? Isn't it true that if someone is arrested, you count that as
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question is vague. Arrested for what? BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Arrested for if someone who has a sexual offense and has been arrested for a new sexual offense, has that person offended? A If we're talking about according to stats, if we're running a study, which is what we're talking about, then that person, if it's a rearrest study, that person would have been rearrested and that would count, whether he did it or not, as recidivism. Q What you're saying is if there's context and it's	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage — A By and large, that reoffending — I mean no one will make the argument — no one will make that argument. I don't even think he would make that argument. Q Why isn't the damage equally done when people on your side of the table refer to reoffending as if it includes every allegation of an offense? Isn't it true that if someone is arrested, you count that as a reoffense?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Dr. Turner, has someone who has been arrested reoffended? MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question is vague. Arrested for what? BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Arrested for if someone who has a sexual offense and has been arrested for a new sexual offense, has that person offended? A If we're talking about according to stats, if we're running a study, which is what we're talking about, then that person, if it's a rearrest study, that person would have been rearrested and that would count, whether he did it or not, as recidivism. Q What you're saying is if there's context and it's	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	them to mean in his own writings, in his own manual he differentiates between that. I mean that's not really an argument or anything. I mean you're a very smart man but that's not a point that you can prove. He's made the difference, like he — so what we have to do at this point is my concern is talk about the damage that has been done because of his use of that. Q And why isn't the damage — A By and large, that reoffending — I mean no one will make the argument — no one will make that argument. I don't even think he would make that argument. Q Why isn't the damage equally done when people on your side of the table refer to reoffending as if it includes every allegation of an offense? Isn't it true that if someone is arrested, you count that as a reoffense?

1	compound question.	1	occurred, if someone alleges an offense and it never
2	A That's also misrepresentative of what I said.	2	happened, it's still going to be counted as
3	Reoffending is anything, whether we know about it or	3	reoffending, right?
4	not. I mean it's that simple. That's what	4	A Yes.
5	reoffending is. That's the definition if you look	5	Q And so there's an exaggeration going on in both
6	it up.	6	directions.
7	BY MR. REINGOLD:	7	A You know, I guess you and I are just going to have
8	Q All right. So someone who in your view, someone	8	to agree to disagree. I think my definitions are
9	who is alleged to have committed a crime, has not	9	very, very clear. I'm not talking about something
10	been convicted, has not been proven beyond a	10	you can't prove or can't be proved or maybe it did
11	reasonable doubt that he did it, has reoffended?	11	or didn't. I'm talking about things that
12	A No, you're making my point for me, that's the	12	objectively, omnisciently did happen, those are
13	problem. We're talking about reoffending as to	13	reoffenses. That is a person that committed
14	what's actually happening as opposed to other things	14	offenses, that got out and did something else. We
15	which are just a snapshot of someone that was	15	will never know about all of those but to say that
16	accused or did do it or got caught or got convicted.	16	something that only studies things that ended in
17	That's a big difference. So you're making my point	17	arrest, charge or conviction is representative of
18	for me. He's being confusing by his intermixing of	18	everything that happens is horribly misleading.
19	those where we need to call one thing what's red red	19	Q Is it far be it for me to say that only the recorded
20	and what's blue blue.	20	arrests, charges and convictions encompass the full
21	Q But Dr. Turner, when people who are advocating on	21	range of sexual offending? That's patent and
22	behalf of survivors talk about high recidivism	22	Dr. Hanson knows it and Dr. Letourneau knows it and
23	not high recidivism rates, high rates of undetected	23	the Plaintiffs' lawyers know it.
24	offending, part of what they're counting is offenses	24	But it's a fact that when people
25	that we have no idea who did it, if it actually	25	count unknown offenses and unproven offenses,
	D 0F		D 06
	Page 85		Page 86
1	there's an escalation as to the actual number; isn't	1	A I don't understand if she she is providing
2	that true? We don't know what the number is and	2	data I'm thinking of data in terms of doing a
3	then people say here's a number because someone	3	study. If she's interviewing and polling people,
4	alleged that something happened and we have no idea	4	then that is data, so I don't understand your
5	if it did or not in many cases or in some cases.	5	question, I'm sorry.
6	A Yeah, I agree with what you're saying. I think	6	Q Well, if the range of the data reported is from one
7	we're saying the same thing.	7	in seven to four out of five, that's like from, you
8	Q All right. Let's move on. And it's true that when	8	know, 13 percent or something to 80 percent. It
9	we don't have hard data like we have in use of the	9	might be data but it doesn't do anybody any good,
10	Static-99, we wind up with quite wide variances in	10	right, we don't have a clue what the real answer is?
11	the estimation of what's happening; isn't that	11	MR. JAMISON: Objection, misstates
12	right?	12	the record.
13	MR. JAMISON: Objection, the question	13	A I guess I would say I think some studies that are
14	is vague.	14	done well do a better job of that than others.
15	BY MR. REINGOLD:	15	BY MR. REINGOLD:
16	Q I'll make it clearer. In defense expert	16	Q And it also depends on the population that you're
17	Goodman-Williams' report, she cited articles, each	17	interviewing or that you're surveying, right?
18	of which had a different figure for how many women	18	A Of course, yes, sir, lots of variables.
19	will report having been the victim of a serious	19	Q Yeah. And it also depends on how you define the
20	sexual assault and the range was from one in seven	20	terms, what does sexual assault mean, something like
21	to one in five to four out of five.	21	that, you need to know that?
22	A Okay.	22	A Yes, sir.
23	Q Isn't that what happens when we don't have data?	23	Q And you need to know the length of time that we're
24	MR. JAMISON: Objection, lack of	24	looking at because that makes a huge difference?
25	foundation and the question is vague.	25	A Yes, sir.
	Davis 07		Danie 00
	Page 87		Page 88

1	Q And unless you have all that information, the simple	1 actuarial-type process is life insurance, right?
2	result from a survey doesn't get you very far,	2 A Yes, sir.
3	right?	3 Q And what it starts with is who died, yes?
4	A You know, sometimes it does and sometimes it	4 A Yes, sir.
5	doesn't. It depends on all the variables that you	5 Q So what the insurance companies do is they start
6	just brought up.	6 with large samples of dead people, yes?
7	O Yeah. And if the information is included in the	7 A You know, I'm just going to agree with you. I know
8	study, we know a lot more, I would agree with that.	8 what an actuarial is and I know that they use them
9	Okay.	9 at car insurance places but I don't know how they
10	So let's take a look at the Static-99	10 work. But I'll just say yes because you've been
11	itself. It's true, isn't it, that it's an	11 pretty straight with me so far, so I'll take your
12	actuarial-based instrument?	12 word for it.
13	A Yes.	13 Q Well, what they're looking at is people who have
14	Q And what that means is it looks backward, right?	14 died and then they go backwards and try to find
15	A I didn't hear the end of what you said.	15 statistically salient factors that correlate to
16	Q I said it looks backward but if that's confusing,	16 early, middle or late death because I mean that's
17	I'll give an example, okay?	1
18	A No, sir, I understand. I literally didn't hear you	
19	but I heard it fine. Yes, sir, you're fine.	
20	Q So you agree it looks backward?	8.8.1
21	A Yes, sir.	E 3
22	Q And I always like to use the example of life	21 object to every question, but Dr. Turner is not
23	insurance because that's one that everybody knows	qualified as an expert in life insurance or
24	and it's easy to talk about and it's not as charged	23 actuarial tools related to life insurance and in
25	as sexually offending. So a good example of an	24 that area.
		25 MR. REINGOLD: I understand that.
	Page 89	Page 90
1	I'm just trying to get some basic agreement on what	1 factors that influence or that correlate with early,
2	it is that the Static-99 does and sometimes having	2 middle or late death?
3	an example makes that easier.	3 A Yes.
4	BY MR. REINGOLD:	4 Q In the end what we're talking about is if someone's 5 a smoker as opposed to a non-smoker and smoking is a
5 6	Q So if you're interested in life insurance and you want to figure out who's going to die early, who's	5 a smoker as opposed to a non-smoker and smoking is a 6 salient feature, that's going to be one of the
7	going to die in the middle and who's going to die	7 factors on the instrument that measures who's
8	late so that you can set your rates accordingly,	
9	what you're looking for is the factors or features	8 probably going to die early or not, right? 9 A Yes, sir, it's a factor analysis, yes, sir.
10	that are associated with longevity or the lack of,	10 Q All right. But in the virtue of this kind of
11	right?	11 method, what makes the method powerful is that it's
12	A Yes, sir.	12 tied to scientific reality; is that fair to say?
13	Q And then once you find those factors, you assign	13 A Yes.
14	weight to them in relation to how statistically	14 Q That is, you're working backward and it's the data
15	salient they are?	that's telling you what are the salient factors,
16	A Yes, sir.	16 it's not anybody's hunch or anybody's judgment?
17	Q And occasionally you might renorm the weighting of	17 A Yes, sir.
18	those factors if there are discernible changes over	18 Q And the only caveat when you get to the end of this
19	time?	19 is that what you've got is this kind of data doesn't
20	A Yes. Yes, sir.	20 tell you which individual person is going to die
21	Q And to do that, you need reliable data, you have to	21 early, middle or late, all it does is put them into
22	actually know who died and you need reliable data on	22 a risk pool of people who have the same factors or
23	the salient features, that is, a person's health	the same score and it tells you what the pool
24	history, maybe their employment, criminal record,	24 what the risk is for that group of people, right?
25	stuff like that, so that you can find the salient	25 A Yes.
	-	
•		I and the second
	Page 91	Page 92

1	Q All right. And that's exactly how the Static-99	risk pool or the risk group that a person with a
2	works, isn't it?	2 certain score is associated with, right?
3	A Yes.	3 A Right.
4	Q You start yes. Okay. So what you start with is	4 Q It doesn't tell us which people in that pool are
5	somebody, a population that have committed a sexual	5 actually going to reoffend because we can't know
6	offense and what you want to know is what are the	6 that, right?
7	factors that correlate with sexual recidivism?	7 A Right.
	A Yes.	8 Q And there's always going to be some variation no
8		9 matter how accurate the pools are; is that fair to
9	Q Okay. So you do exactly the same thing, this is	10 say?
10	what Hanson did, what Hanson and his colleagues did	11 A Yes.
11	in setting up the Static-99, fair to say, they look	12 Q Okay. When you're scoring a Static-99, by
12	at a whole range of factors statistically to see	definition the factors or at least most of the
13	what it is that most correlates to people who have a	14 factors are static, that is, they're already
14	new arrest or charge or conviction down the road,	1
15	right?	1
16	A Yes.	
17	Q And then if you have that data, you can do	
18	refinements of your statistical models and figure	18 Q All right, let's take a look at them. I might have said earlier that your report was Exhibit 3 but I
19	out how much weight each of those gets, right?	
20	A Yes.	20 think it was actually Exhibit 4 because this tally
21	Q And that's where we get the scale that is used to	sheet is Exhibit 3. So if we can correct the record
22	tally the score when you're running a Static-99	22 in that regard. So is this does this look like a
23	test?	23 Static-99R tally sheet?
24	A Yes.	24 A Yes, sir.
25	Q Okay. And when we're done, what it tells us is the	25 Q And the kind of factors that we're looking at are
	Page 93	Page 94
1	over on the left and there's ten of them, right?	based on their Static score. Have you seen this
2	A Yes, sir.	2 sheet before?
3	Q And when you're doing a Static-99 scoring, what	3 A I wouldn't say reoffend but I would say
4	you're basically doing is looking at each of the	4 recidivism.
5	factors and then you've got either a binary or a	5 Q You're right, sorry, will recidivate. Good catch.
6	slightly more than binary set of choices on the	6 But this is what it shows.
7	right side and you select as to each of the choices,	7 A You used it perfectly earlier and so I thought all
8	right?	8 right.
9	A Yes, sir.	9 Q No, no, I admire the effort. All right. But what
10	Q And most of these are static because they happened	10 this shows is the risk range for people with
11	in the past and they can't change?	individual scores in the first in the first five
12	A Yes, sir.	12 years after release, right?
13	Q And when we're done, the only one that changes,	13 A Yes.
14	actually, is the age at release from the index	Q Okay. And it's a huge range, it means that people
15	offense and that's going to change because it	who have the best score, the lowest risk score, the
16	depends on when you get out, right?	day they get out, their range is .7 percent to two
17	A Yes, sir.	17 percent, right?
18	Q And when we're done, under the current scoring for	18 A Yes.
19	the Static-99R, we get five categories or risk pools	19 Q And if we go to the other end, score of nine or
20	that people can fall into, low risk, below average	20 more, those people in the first five years are
21	risk, average risk, above average risk and well	21 likely to recidivate or have a risk of recidivating
22	above average risk, right?	22 at almost 23 percent to 37 percent?
23	A Yes, sir.	23 A Yes, sir.
24	Q And we can see statistically what the likelihood is	24 Q So what the instrument does and only thing that the
25	that people will reoffend in the first five years	25 instrument does is tell us when someone who has a
	Page 95	Page 96

		1
1	sexual offense gets out, we can predict based on the	1 to know whether or not it's normed for those
2	risk pool that the score puts them into what their	2 populations; is that true?
3	risk of recidivating is for certain periods of	3 A Yes, sir.
4	time?	4 Q So for example, if law enforcement authorities or
5	A Yes.	5 Corrections people in Norway want to use the
6	Q Can't do anything more?	6 Static-99, they can't be confident that the results
7	A Correct.	7 they get will be the same results that were normed
8	Q Never could, never will?	8 for Canadian and North American populations?
9	A Amen.	9 A Agreed.
10	Q If Hanson misspoke and used the word reoffending as	10 Q So it would behoove them to then actually do a study
11	I did just now, it makes no sense because it can't	and figure out if the norming is similar enough that
12	possibly produce or tell us anything about the risk	12 A, it's reliable, B, it looks almost exactly like
13	of undetected reoffending, right?	North America or if it's more or less effective,
14	A Right.	14 right?
15	Q And anybody who's an intelligent consumer of the	15 A Yes, sir.
16	Static-99 knows that?	16 Q And then they can use it with confidence if it turns
17	A I don't agree with that statement.	out that it is; is that true?
18	Q You think there are people that misunderstand?	18 A Yes, sir.
19	A Yes.	19 Q Okay. So another one of your objections let me
20	Q But it's unlikely, don't you think, that researchers	20 strike that. Hold on a second.
21	in the field misunderstand?	So one of the populations that it's
22	A No. Maybe researchers but less likely than	22 not normed for is women, right?
23	practitioners, I'll give you that, sure.	23 A Right.
24	Q It's also true, isn't it, that if the Static-99 is	24 Q And that's because, I gather, that there aren't
25	going to be used for different populations, you have	enough women sexual offenders to norm it for; is
		,
	Page 97	Page 98
1	that your understanding?	1 You would there's another
2	A Yes, sir.	2 population that within the United States it doesn't
3	Q So it can't be used for women?	match up with as well as it does for most other
4	A Right.	4 people and that's Native Americans, right?
5	Q And that means to the extent that there are women on	5 A Right.
6	the within the population of everybody who's	6 Q And so when reporting Static-99 results of
7	committed a sex offense in Michigan, we don't	7 recidivism to the extent that there are Native
8	have we can't use the Static-99 to predict what	8 Americans in the population being studied, it's
9	the recidivism rate is going to be?	9 probably better practice to drop a footnote that
10	A Right.	says as to Native Americans this may not be quite as
11	Q But we do know what recidivism rates for women are	accurate as it is for the rest of the population?
12	generally, right, sexual recidivism rates for women	12 A Yes, sir.
13	are generally?	13 Q That would be what you what perfect science would
14	A I'm sure, yes.	14 tell you?
15	Q And you may not know but isn't it true that they are	15 A Yes, sir.
16	the equivalent to the very lowest rates for men?	16 Q They would include it. Okay. You say that the
17	A That's my understanding, yes, sir.	Static-99 another of your objections is that the
18	Q And that means it's easily possible that all women	18 Static-99 isn't, to use your word, "normed" for
19	would be in the risk pool that would be the lowest	19 unofficial, unreported or undetected reoffending and
20	risk pool for men?	20 therefore "it cannot be generalized to sexual
21	A No, I wouldn't say all. I would never say that. I	reoffenses that are not reported or prosecuted."
22	would say most and prone to, yes, sir.	That's on page 1 of your report. Is that
23	Q All right, I'll agree with you on that. You might	23 accurate?
24	find some rare exception and all overstates the	24 A Yes.
25	case. Again, I stand corrected. All right.	25 Q Let's bring it back up just so we have it if we want
	Page 99	Page 100

```
1
                                                                                        (A break was taken at 12:50 p.m.)
          to look at it.
                                                                         1
 2
                                                                         2
                   THE WITNESS: May I ask a question,
                                                                         3
 3
                                                                                         (Record resumed at 12:54 p.m.)
           Mr. Reingold?
 4
                                                                          4
                                                                                 BY MR. REINGOLD:
                   MR. REINGOLD: Yes.
                                                                                 Q Let's pick up where we just left off. I had just
                                                                         5
 5
                   THE WITNESS: Just in trying to think
                                                                         6
                                                                                    asked about something you said on page 1 of your
 6
          about things, do you think that we'll take a lunch
                                                                         7
                                                                                    report. You said "The Static-99 isn't normed for
 7
          break and come back? I don't know how much longer
                                                                         8
                                                                                    unofficial, unreported or undetected reoffending and
 8
          you think or -- just to get an idea of my schedule
                                                                         9
                                                                                    therefore, it cannot be generalized to sexual
 9
          for the day. I have to pick up my son.
                                                                        10
                                                                                    reoffenses that are not reported or prosecuted." Is
                   MR. REINGOLD: It took us a lot
10
                                                                        11
                                                                                    that a fair summary of your position?
11
           longer to get through the C.V. than I expected and
                                                                        12
                                                                                 A Yes.
12
          so I still have a ways to go. Maybe we'll do a
                                                                        13
                                                                                 Q Okay. When you say that, it isn't clear to me if
          lunch break, like half-hour at 1:30 if we need to,
13
                                                                        14
                                                                                    you're talking about the actual factors chosen, that
14
          okay?
                                                                        15
                                                                                    is the ten listed categories on the Static-99 and
15
                   THE WITNESS: Okay, thank you.
                                                                        16
                                                                                    the weight given to them, or if you're talking only
16
        Q So what I just said was that you -- I want to make
                                                                        17
                                                                                    about the recidivism rates that the Static-99
17
           sure I understood what you said because I'm not sure
                                                                        18
                                                                                    generates.
18
           that I did. So hold on just a sec.
                                                                        19
                                                                                 A I'm talking about both of those factors.
                   THE WITNESS: You know what, while
19
                                                                        20
                                                                                 Q So as to the second, you're saying the factors that
20
          there's a bit of a pause, if we're going to take a
                                                                        21
                                                                                    are on average five year, whatever, seven or nine or
21
          lunch break in a half-hour, can we take like a
                                                                        22
                                                                                    whatever, you know, percent recidivism rate, that
22
          five-minute restroom break right now?
                                                                        23
                                                                                    that can't be -- that doesn't work for reoffending,
23
                   MR. REINGOLD: Sure.
                                                                        24
                                                                                    we don't know, right?
24
                   THE WITNESS: Thank you very much.
                                                                        25
                                                                                 A Right.
25
                   MR. REINGOLD: See you in a few.
                         Page 101
                                                                                                 Page 102
 1
        Q Okay. So there's no disagreement about that. But I
                                                                         1
                                                                                Q But if someone committed a sex crime and was given
 2
           had questions about the first part. It seems to me
                                                                         2
                                                                                   the Static-99 and scored in a high risk pool for
 3
          if we're not looking at the recidivism rates but
                                                                         3
                                                                                  officially detected recidivism, isn't it fair to say
 4
          only at the chosen most salient factors themselves,
                                                                         4
                                                                                  he should likewise be viewed as high risk for future
 5
                                                                         5
          isn't it true that those factors and the weight
                                                                                  undetected reoffending or offending?
 6
                                                                         6
                                                                                            MR. JAMISON: Object, the question is
           given to them should be the same both for officially
 7
          detected future crime, that is, recidivism and for
                                                                         7
                                                                                   vague.
                                                                         8
                                                                                            MR. REINGOLD: You can answer.
 8
          unofficial, undetected future crime? Shouldn't the
 9
          risk factors that are salient be the same for
                                                                         9
                                                                                A I feel like I understand the question you're asking
10
                                                                        10
                                                                                  but may I try to just give a brief answer that will
        A No, sir, and I'm glad you brought that up because
                                                                                  clear it up?
11
                                                                        11
12
          that's really the crux of what my issues with the
                                                                        12
                                                                                Q Let me ask one other question first and see if we --
13
                                                                        13
                                                                                   if we really have a disagreement or not.
14
        Q Well, I'm having trouble understanding it but let me
                                                                        14
                                                                                            It just seems to me that if someone
                                                                        15
15
          ask another question. It's fair to say that we
                                                                                  scores in a high risk pool based on the Static-99
          can't know anything about the unofficial,
                                                                        16
                                                                                   factors, that's going to predict his future risk
16
17
          unreported, undetected crime because for the most
                                                                        17
                                                                                  whether the ultimate crime is detected or not. Do
18
          part, we don't know who committed it, what the crime
                                                                        18
                                                                                  you disagree with that?
19
          was or what salient factors the perpetrator might
                                                                        19
                                                                                A I think I disagree with that, yes, sir, because I
20
          have had, right?
                                                                        20
                                                                                  think that there's an issue of confounding variables
21
        A Right.
                                                                        21
                                                                                  and I think that what the Static-99 is measuring is
22
        Q So we're never going to be able to get a Static-99
                                                                        22
                                                                                   what type of sex offenses are most likely to be
23
           type instrument for undetected crime, I mean that's
                                                                        23
                                                                                  brought to the attention of law enforcement and
24
                                                                        24
                                                                                  result in some kind of arrest, charge or conviction,
          not possible?
25
        A Right.
                                                                        25
                                                                                   not what types of reoffending is going on.
                         Page 103
                                                                                                 Page 104
```

1	So I think we're looking at things	1 from undetection to detection?
2	I think we're looking at certain variables that	2 A Right. Yes. The offense as it goes.
3	speak to which sex offenses, subsequent sex offenses	3 Q I mean the only difference between undetected and
4	are most likely to be detected legally and	detected crime is that it's come to the attention of
5	sanctioned and which are just going to happen, and I	5 law enforcement, right?
6	think that that's looking at two different things	6 A And that has led to an arrest, if we're talking
7	and I think the questions on the Static are	7 about the difference in reoffending.
8	brilliant for getting at hey, which guys are more	8 Q No, no, I meant that you're right. I mean again,
9	likely to end up back in prison for sex offending.	9 you're correct and maybe inappropriately so and yes,
10	There is nothing better out there for it and	that has led to an arrest.
11	probably will never be.	11 A And Mr. Reingold, the only reason I called that to
12	But to generalize and say that these	12 A And W. Kengold, the only leason realed that to 12 attention is because, you know, this sort of funnel
13	specific things are risk factors for all offending,	
14	I think that's a stretch and a leap that has been	effect of offenses that happened, offenses that we
15	made that shouldn't have been made and it's causing	14 know about, offenses that are just told to family,
16	confusion in the field.	offenses that are told to law enforcement and then
17	Q But isn't it true that all offending starts out as	offenses that are told to law enforcement that lead
18	officially unreported and undetected?	to an arrest, and that's where we're starting to say
19	A Yes, of course, by definition.	this is how much sexual reoffending is going on and
20		19 we're ignoring all of that, so that's the only
21	Q And only after a period of time, whether it's minutes, hours, you know, months or years does it	20 reason I bring that up.
22	become officially reported and detected?	21 Q Yes. But someone on my side of the table would say
23		22 when you focus down that way, you're understating
	A Yes.	23 the actual the true risk because you're not
24 25	Q And I think it's true that nothing about the	24 taking into account all of the people who look like
∠5	perpetrator or the crime changes in its movement	25 the full pool of people on the registry, right?
	Page 105	Page 106
	rage 103	
		1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2
1		-
1 2	I mean we know, for example, that	of mine are working on something but what types of
2	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken
2	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right?	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes
2 3 4	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non.
2 3 4 5	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry.	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of
2 3 4 5 6	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all
2 3 4 5 6 7	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right?	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes.	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry?	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right.	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say.	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. A Right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. A Right. And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're looking at the confounding variable of what is going	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. Q And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but there's nothing even remotely similar to the ability
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're looking at the confounding variable of what is going to be followed up with by law enforcement, what is	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. Q And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but there's nothing even remotely similar to the ability of the Static-99 to tell us here's one thing we know
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're looking at the confounding variable of what is going to be followed up with by law enforcement, what is going to be you know, what is going to lead them	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. Q And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but there's nothing even remotely similar to the ability of the Static-99 to tell us here's one thing we know for sure as opposed to here's a thousand other
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're looking at the confounding variable of what is going to be followed up with by law enforcement, what is going to be you know, what is going to lead them to do that, and I think some of the variables on the	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. Q And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but there's nothing even remotely similar to the ability of the Static-99 to tell us here's one thing we know for sure as opposed to here's a thousand other variables that we know nothing about?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're looking at the confounding variable of what is going to be followed up with by law enforcement, what is going to be you know, what is going to lead them to do that, and I think some of the variables on the Static may be getting at that more so and I think	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. Q And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but there's nothing even remotely similar to the ability of the Static-99 to tell us here's one thing we know for sure as opposed to here's a thousand other variables that we know nothing about? A Right. I agree and I think that's what the Static
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're looking at the confounding variable of what is going to be followed up with by law enforcement, what is going to be you know, what is going to lead them to do that, and I think some of the variables on the Static may be getting at that more so and I think one of those and I'm in the process of searching	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. Q And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but there's nothing even remotely similar to the ability of the Static-99 to tell us here's one thing we know for sure as opposed to here's a thousand other variables that we know nothing about? A Right. I agree and I think that's what the Static is great at is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're looking at the confounding variable of what is going to be followed up with by law enforcement, what is going to be you know, what is going to lead them to do that, and I think some of the variables on the Static may be getting at that more so and I think	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. Q And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but there's nothing even remotely similar to the ability of the Static-99 to tell us here's one thing we know for sure as opposed to here's a thousand other variables that we know nothing about? A Right. I agree and I think that's what the Static
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	I mean we know, for example, that only 12 percent of offenders are stranger danger cases, right? A Right. I'm not seeing I didn't make the leap with you there. I'm sorry. Q Well, those are the ones who are most likely to be reported, right? A Yes. Yes. Q And yet they're a small percentage, ten, 12 percent of all people on the registry? A Right. Q So the effect works in both directions is what I'm trying to say. A But you know, another argument to that is that you're not only looking at and this is a point I hope I made in my report well, but you're not only looking at the confounding variable of what's going to get reported to law enforcement but you're looking at the confounding variable of what is going to be followed up with by law enforcement, what is going to be you know, what is going to lead them to do that, and I think some of the variables on the Static may be getting at that more so and I think one of those and I'm in the process of searching	of mine are working on something but what types of crimes are most likely to be followed up and taken seriously by law enforcement, is it stranger crimes versus incest crimes, is it male victims versus non. So it just opens up a whole barrel of questions that I don't even think Dr. Hanson, all due respect, has answered but we're allowing this instrument to just represent all kind of things that could potentially be very misleading and inaccurate. Q But the instrument itself doesn't claim any of that, right? I mean all it does is it's just based on the actuarial data, right? It's based on here's the recidivism and looking backward, these are the features and beyond that, we can't know anything, right? A Right. Q And as to the undetected offending, it may be steered this way, it may be steered that way but there's nothing even remotely similar to the ability of the Static-99 to tell us here's one thing we know for sure as opposed to here's a thousand other variables that we know nothing about? A Right. I agree and I think that's what the Static is great at is

1	A That's what it does.	1 Q And undetected offenses become detected offenses in
2	Q I mean the only difference between undetected and	2 a million different ways?
3	detected crime is that it's come to the attention of	3 A I agree with that.
4	law enforcement in the form of an arrest, I mean	4 Q All right. I take it from what you've said that to
5	that's what we say?	5 the extent you'd quarrel with this at all, you
6	A Yes, sir. If we're comparing recidivism to	6 wouldn't be saying the Static-99 risk pools, the one
7	reoffending, then yes, sir, that would be arrest	7 through five bear no correlation to the risk that
8	would be the first way into that.	8 someone will reoffend or recidivate, all you're
9	Q And if every crime that becomes a recidivism was	9 saying is that there might be some imperfections?
10	once an undetected crime, then by definition doesn't	10 A Yes.
11	the likelihood that a person with a sex offense	11 Q There's no magical influence out there that would
12	doesn't the risk of a person with a sex offense of	
13	committing an undetected crime or a detected crime,	12 suggest that crimes that turn from undetected to
14	shouldn't the risk be the same?	detected have unique characteristics different from
15	A No, not at all.	the ones that stay undetected for a long period of
		15 time or forever?
16	Q All right.	16 A I don't know. That's part of the that's part of
17	A Because again, it's one of those things that they	17 what I'm looking at, what makes a sex offense
18	don't necessarily overlap both ways. All subsequent	18 especially go undetected. I think there may be some
19	detected crimes started out as undetected crimes but	information there and that's what I'm looking for in
20	not all undetected crimes share any space in space	20 the literature. So I don't necessarily agree with
21	time with those that were detected. So you can't	21 that, no.
22	relate the two.	22 Q Since the most serious crimes, the ones by
23	Q So you're saying it would only predict the risk of	23 strangers, you know, forceful rapes, rapes with
24	undetected offenses that become detected offenses?	24 physical injury, you agree that those are the ones
25	A Of course.	25 that are more likely to be reported than sexual
		unat are more fixery to be reported than sexual
	Page 109	Page 110
1	assaults by known assailants without force, without	1 someone with a prior sex offense conviction. Are
2	physical injury and so on?	2 you disagreeing with her?
3	A Yes.	7
4	Q Isn't it fair to say then that if anything, the	
5		, ,
	official detection rate is likely to be higher for	5 whatnot and that's where I stopped and said well, I
6	people with past sexual offense arrests, charges or	6 need to see some data for that. But her saying that
7	convictions?	7 they get attention, that's why I said that sounds
8	A I don't understand that connection.	8 very reasonable.
9	Q What I mean is that if somebody has a past sexual	9 Q It's also true, isn't it, that and I alluded to
10	offense conviction and the cops are looking for a	10 this before, that whenever you use officially
11	perpetrator and there's three suspects and one of	detected reoffending to include arrests and charges,
12	them has an arrest, charge or conviction, isn't that	it means there's some overcounting that's going on
13	person likely to get more police attention than the	in the sense that if we're looking at actual
14	other two?	14 culpability?
15	A That makes sense.	15 A Are you referring to the fact that some people are
16	Q And that means there would be a higher chance of a	falsely arrested and falsely charged?
17	new arrest, charge or conviction even if it turns	17 Q Yes.
18	out to be wrong?	18 A Yes, I would agree with that, that that happens but
19	A I don't necessarily know that. I don't know if	on a far, far, far statistically less significant
20	you're citing research or just asking for common	scale than going undetected or unconvicted for an
21	sense, but I don't know what research says about	21 offense, but yes, it does happen.
22	that.	22 Q And lots of those don't go you know, there might
23	Q Well, defense expert Goodman-Williams said we should	be an arrest and it doesn't go further simply
24	expect anyone with a prior arrest or charge to get	because there's not enough evidence to go forward
25	extra law enforcement attention and even more so for	25 with the case, right?
		,
	Page 111	Page 112

1	A Sometimes, yes, sir.	1 percent. So that's what I'm talking about there.
2	Q In fact, a lot of them do that; isn't that true?	2 But what I mean is that
3	A It happens sometimes. There's lots of reasons that	3 BY MR. REINGOLD:
4	that happens, sure.	4 Q No, I just want to clarify that. I thought you were
5	Q But you're the one who's saying it's a tough road to	5 talking about three percent of the reported cases.
6	get from accusation to conviction, right?	6 A No, sir.
7	A I don't think I ever said it was a tough road. I	7 Q All right, that was not clear to me.
8	said there's just places where statistically things	8 A Yeah.
9	plateau because you're not progressing from one tier	9 Q All right. Of the reported cases, do you know what
10	to the next.	
		10 percent gets to conviction? 11 A I do. But not I don't have it in front of me.
11 12	Q But your report said something like only three	
	percent of cases that	
13	A Right.	enforcement, it's arrested and charged, it's gone
14	Q come to the attention wind up with a conviction,	14 through the D.A., it's resulted in you know, it
15	right?	hasn't been argued down to a non-sexual offense or
16	A No, no, no. No, sir, not no, sir.	something and it results in a very small percentage
17	Q Clarify for me. Sorry.	but I don't remember that exact percentage. I'm
18	MR. JAMISON: Paul, can you point him	18 sorry.
19	to that section of his report that you're referring	19 Q And unless or until we get to beyond a reasonable
20	to?	doubt, at least in our system of justice, people who
21	MR. REINGOLD: I might be able to.	don't get there are considered not to have committed
22	A We're talking about all offenses, undetected	22 the crime, right?
23	offenses and detected offenses, and then we're	23 A Right.
24	talking about what percentage of those result in a	24 Q All right, let's I just want to take a short look
25	conviction and it's actually around 1.3, 1.4	25 at your APOD article. Is that okay?
	Page 113	Page 114
1	A Of course.	1 believed to have been actually guilty?
1	A Orcourse.	
_		
2	Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is	2 A Yes, sir.
3	Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability
3 4	Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post
3 4 5	Q Let me first — let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there
3 4 5 6	Q Let me first — let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's
3 4 5 6 7	Q Let me first — let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right?	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be
3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right?
3 4 5 6 7	Q Let me first — let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right?	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir.
3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. Q And that included recorded interviews of three kinds 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real 19 perpetrators in various stages of denial or
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. Q And that included recorded interviews of three kinds of people, there were those who denied some or all 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real 19 perpetrators in various stages of denial or 20 admission?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. Q And that included recorded interviews of three kinds of people, there were those who denied some or all culpability but were later convicted and believed in 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real 19 perpetrators in various stages of denial or 20 admission? 21 A Yes, sir.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. Q And that included recorded interviews of three kinds of people, there were those who denied some or all culpability but were later convicted and believed in fact to be guilty? 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real 19 perpetrators in various stages of denial or 20 admission? 21 A Yes, sir. 22 Q And you looked at that and kind of did not
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. Q And that included recorded interviews of three kinds of people, there were those who denied some or all culpability but were later convicted and believed in fact to be guilty? A Yes, sir. 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real 19 perpetrators in various stages of denial or 20 admission? 21 A Yes, sir. 22 Q And you looked at that and kind of did not 23 statistically but sort of statistically what are the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. Q And that included recorded interviews of three kinds of people, there were those who denied some or all culpability but were later convicted and believed in fact to be guilty? A Yes, sir. Q And there were those who admitted most or all 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real 19 perpetrators in various stages of denial or 20 admission? 21 A Yes, sir. 22 Q And you looked at that and kind of did not 23 statistically but sort of statistically what are the 16 factors in the speech patterns of these people that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. Q And that included recorded interviews of three kinds of people, there were those who denied some or all culpability but were later convicted and believed in fact to be guilty? A Yes, sir. 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real 19 perpetrators in various stages of denial or 20 admission? 21 A Yes, sir. 22 Q And you looked at that and kind of did not 23 statistically but sort of statistically what are the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q Let me first let's see. All right, this is Exhibit 6, which is Analysis of Patterns of Denial on Males Accused of Sexual Offending. So correct me if I'm wrong but essentially here you created an instrument that in some respects is similar to the 99, to the Static-99; is that right? A In a statistical sense to some degree, yes, sir. In the analysis of it. Sorry. Q Yeah. And what you've done is you've got a 12-factor scale to identify if a suspect's pattern of denial as to committing a crime matches patterns of other known or accused offenders, right? A Yes, sir. Q And as I understand it, because of your law enforcement connections, you had access to data that almost no one else was likely to get? A Right. Q And that included recorded interviews of three kinds of people, there were those who denied some or all culpability but were later convicted and believed in fact to be guilty? A Yes, sir. Q And there were those who admitted most or all 	2 A Yes, sir. 3 Q And the third was those who denied all culpability 4 and were later exonerated, whether pre or post 5 conviction, and they were exonerated because there 6 was very strong proof, either DNA or somebody else's 7 confession or videotape, and they are believed to be 8 actually innocent, right? 9 A Yes, sir. 10 Q So your shorthand terms were guilt deniers, guilt 11 admitters and falsely accused folks? 12 A Yes, sir. 13 Q And what you were doing was especially useful 14 because when the recorded interviews were taken, we 15 didn't know what the people's status was, right? 16 A Correct. 17 Q We only find that out later. And the interviews 18 were real, this was cops interviewing real 19 perpetrators in various stages of denial or 20 admission? 21 A Yes, sir. 22 Q And you looked at that and kind of did not 23 statistically but sort of statistically what are the 16 factors in the speech patterns of these people that

1		group they're actually in, right?	1	A Yes, sir, it's based on a statistical analysis of
2	A	Sure. Right.	2	three but it's comparing to it's fine, yeah.
3	Q	And the scale was an interesting one. You've got a	3	Everything you said has been fine. I'm sorry.
4		bunch of different things and most of it has to do	4	Q And when you use the scale like this, again kind of
5		with faits that the person may use to turn the	5	like the Static-99, you can't be sure that this
6		conversation or, you know, blaming another person,	6	particular suspect is in fact lying or telling the
7		degrading the victim, claiming to be uninterested in	7	truth, right, it's more putting them into a risk
8		sex, all of those kinds of things, and what you're	8	pool that their likelihood is increased if they
9		able to do with that is then create a tool that says	9	of guilt if they show these features and their
10		here are some factors and if you're seeing these, it	10	likelihood of guilt is decreased if they don't?
11		can help you to determine whether somebody is in	11	A Yes, sir, in terms of comparative analysis to the
12		group one, group two or group three or really groups	12	two groups, yes, sir.
13		one or two or group three; is that right?	13	Q Yeah. Okay. And the reason you can't tell if it's
14			14	
	A	Yes, sir. And group two was primarily for the		this suspect individually is because for example, it
15		statistical analysis, which were robust. You said	15	might be a nervous nelly, it be might be somebody
16		that it wasn't really statistically shown but it was	16	who's guilty of something else and so feels the need
17		in fact, but that is just shown for an additional	17	to deny everything, those kinds of problems, right?
18		measuring point, but what the scale actually	18	A And no instrument is perfect and I'm just having
19		differentiates between is people who are responding	19	recommending that people use it as a tool just to
20		in a manner that would indicate, you know, denial	20	kind of check their own reaction to things, but by
21		about something that actually happened versus people	21	no means should it be anything that a decision to
22		that are denying something that truly didn't	22	prosecute or anything is based on.
23		happen.	23	Q Right. And even if it's something that wasn't out
24	Q	Yeah, okay. So it's really one and three that	24	there and that's a new tool in law enforcement's
25		you're measuring?	25	toolbox to help them assess suspects who are willing
		Page 117		Page 118
1		to be interviewed about their connection to a	1	against, as you said, different kinds of
2		crime?	2	populations, you know, does it work as well for
3	Δ	Yes, sir.	3	blacks as for whites, Norwegians as for Americans,
4		It's different from the Static-99 in that it doesn't	4	that sort of thing, you can figure that out?
5	V	rely on any officially recorded hard data, the	5	A Right.
6		equivalent of arrests, charges or convictions,	6	Q And for yours, it's much harder to do that because
7			7	you're actually not going to get the real answer as
		right?	8	to who is what, you know, you may never know or if
8		Correct. Correct.	1	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
9	Q		9	you get the answer, it might not be in 25 years out
10		observed rates that we have with the Static-99?	10	when they're exonerated, right?
11	_	Right.	11	A Right. The only thing you could do to expedite that
12	Q		12	would be a validation study where someone would have
13		grad students or other trained observers record the	13	access to their own interviews and they would have
14		patterns and they get reduced to the 12 features and	14	people code them blind like I had my researchers do
15		again, you can have people scoring each interview in	15	and put out a study saying hey, here's our sample
16		comparison to those 12 features, right?	16	and here's how well it works with this sample and
17	A	Yes, sir.	17	that's actually in the process of being done by
18	Q	The hardest thing about your study is that it's hard	18	another organization right now.
19		to validate, right? I mean the great thing about	19	Q Yeah. That would be a great way to do it. But what
20		things like the Static-99 is non-developers can go	20	I'm saying is what sets the Static-99 apart and
21		out and run the same kind of study in a different	21	makes it so useful is that it can be validated to
22		location, different pool, everything else and get	22	different populations, it could be replicated, even
23		validation, yes?	23	the same study can be done again and again and it
24	A	Right.	24	has been, right?
25	Q		25	A Right, but you could do that with the APOD as well,
	•	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
		Page 119		Page 120

I			
1	you can find normative data on females or juveniles	1	chance, right?
2	or you can norm it on non-sexual offenses. That	2	A Correct.
3	could be done as well though granted you'd have to	3	Q And you note that only 18 of the United States allow
4	have access to that data and it's much more easy to	4	the admission of polygraph evidence?
5	get access to the type of data that Dr. Hanson and	5	A Yes.
6	his colleagues have used and the people that	6	Q Which means that the studies that use a polygraph to
7	revalidate that instrument have used.	7	try to get a feel for or to estimate the number of
8	Q All right. It's also true that in the APOD article,	8	undetected past sexual offenses of very high risk
9	you at least paid a little bit of attention to	9	offenders, like serially convicted offenders in
10	polygraphs, right?	10	maximum security prisons or people in mental
11	A Right.	11	hospitals, we shouldn't take the lie detector
12	Q And you noted that, and I've highlighted here,	12	results certainly as gospel, right?
13	"While polygraphs certainly are very useful as an	13	A Correct.
14	interview tool, it's not a crystal ball and cannot	14	Q In fact, it's fair to say they're just a little bit
15	reveal to the examiner precisely what the nature of	15	over chance?
16	a lie might be, thus calling a polygraph machine a	16	A Well, that was you know, that was one study.
17	lie detector is somewhat of a misnomer and one that	17	There have been other studies that put it up around
18	can be somewhat of a disservice to the field." Did	18	.7 and 80 percentage but, you know, I was just
19	I read that accurately?	19	pointing out the fact that we don't that we're
20	A Yes, sir.	20	still in the process of a field of putting things
21	Q And you also say or you cite the National Academy	21	together to help us in this area.
22	of Sciences 2002 which reports a validity finding of	22	Q Right. And of the 22 states or 32 states that
23	a polygraph of 61 percent, right?	23	don't allow the admission of a polygraph, that's
24	A Yes, sir.	24	because they think it doesn't meet the standards of
25	Q And that's just a little bit over the level of	25	what the law sets for what can be used in court?
	Page 121		Page 122
1	A Yes, sir.	1	and then I don't hit the share screen. So yes, all
2	MR. JAMISON: Objection, lack of	2	the quotes, I had them highlighted and I thought you
3	foundation.	3	were all seeing them.
4	BY MR. REINGOLD:	4	A I just know the vertical like it's my child, so as
5	Q Lastly in this article, again I think back on the	5	soon as you said it, I recognized it.
6	first page, you said that	6	BY MR. REINGOLD:
7	MR. JAMISON: Can you share what	7	Q Yes, you were there. So one of the things you say
8	you're looking at because if you're	8	is "Despite the somewhat instinctive belief that
9	MR. REINGOLD: I thought I was. Oh,	9	denial of sexual offending must speak to an
10	gosh.	10	increased risk of reoffending, meta-analytic studies
11	MR. JAMISON: If you're asking	11	by Hanson and Morton-Borgoun (2005) indicate no
12	questions, he needs to	12	significant rate relationship between the two." Did
13	MR. REINGOLD: No, no, I apologize.	13	I read that accurately?
14	I've done that many times and I'm sorry. Hold on a	14	A Yes, sir.
15	second. Now I'm now I lost my full screen, so	15	Q So in effect, what you're saying there is that even
16	I total apologies. I was rolling it up. Is	16	though we all might expect that people who deny
17	everybody here or not?	17	having committed a crime that we later figure out,
18	MR. JAMISON: Yeah, Dr. Turner	18	you know, they in fact committed, we would expect
19	stepped away for a minute. Looks like you're on	19	them to have higher rates of reoffending, right? It
20	Exhibit 6 now, right?	20	would feel like part of their personality trait,
21	MR. REINGOLD: Yeah. We'll wait.	21	right?
22	Yes, sorry. The problem for me is that I have a	22	A Yes, sir.
23	left screen where I'm putting the document up and	23	Q But when people who know what they're doing, people
24	the share screen is in my lower right on the other	24	like Hanson actually go out and measure it, it turns
25	screen, and so I say here it is, take a look at it	25	out not to be true, right, that's what happened
	D 100		D 104
l	Page 123		Page 124

```
1
                                                                                 might not be a fair criticism but it can feel that
 1
           here?
 2
                                                                        2
                                                                                 way from someone like me listening to you.
           Right.
        A
 3
                                                                        3
            And again, what I'm trying to make the point of,
                                                                                          Instead, if you look at all people
 4
           isn't this precisely the virtue of research that's
                                                                        4
                                                                                 convicted of sexual offenses, isn't it true that the
 5
           based on reliable hard data, that is, some of the
                                                                        5
                                                                                 majority -- I told you, I don't know if you know it,
 6
           things that we assume to be true and that seem
                                                                        6
                                                                                 but I said from our data, it shows the majority of
 7
           perfectly self-evident turn out not to be supported
                                                                        7
                                                                                 whom every year are convicted of lower level crimes,
 8
           by research science?
                                                                        8
                                                                                 it's true, isn't it, that it turns out that most of
 9
        A That in general is true here. The rest of the
                                                                        9
                                                                                 the full population of sex offenders are never
10
           paragraph, I talk about why I think there's a
                                                                      10
                                                                                 arrested, charge or convicted of another sexual
11
           problem with that research finding. But in general,
                                                                      11
                                                                                 offense?
12
           yes, there are things that we might assume to be
                                                                      12
                                                                              A Yes. That was a really loaded question, though.
13
           true as humans that, you know, we're shocked to find
                                                                      13
                                                                                 You said something that you think I believed and
14
           out across research studies are not true. That's
                                                                      14
                                                                                 then you asked me a couple of questions, so...
15
           the core of social psychology, yes, sir.
                                                                      15
                                                                                          MR. JAMISON: I was going to say
16
        Q And that's like the earth is flat and the sun
                                                                      16
                                                                                 Paul, you -- I mean for purposes of clarity, that
           circles the earth?
17
                                                                      17
                                                                                 was a compound -- or objection, that's a compound
18
        A Yes, sir.
                                                                      18
                                                                                 question, it was sort of a leading question. To
19
        Q And I have the sense that -- and this might be my
                                                                                 have a clear transcript, I'd just ask you to ask
                                                                      19
20
           own bias, but I have the sense that because you've
                                                                      20
                                                                                 concise questions.
21
           spent most of your time around the most serious and
                                                                      21
                                                                                          MR. REINGOLD: You're right. I was
           violent sexual offenders that you have this kind of
2.2
                                                                      22
                                                                                 trying to set the context so that my question would
23
           intuitive feel that detected recidivism is
                                                                      23
                                                                                 make sense to you, that's all.
2.4
           especially low compared to undetected reoffending
                                                                              A I'm aware of that. I don't think you were being
                                                                      24
25
           rates of the worst offenders whom you know. That
                                                                      25
                                                                                 slippery. I think that I just lost my ability to
                         Page 125
                                                                                               Page 126
 1
           follow the connection and I'm sorry.
                                                                        1
                                                                                  want to make lunch break shorter? We can do 20
 2
        BY MR. REINGOLD:
                                                                        2
                                                                                  minutes.
                                                                                            THE WITNESS: Yeah, I can do that. I
 3
        Q And even though most sexual offenders are never
                                                                        3
 4
                                                                        4
           going to be arrested, charged or convicted of
                                                                                  don't need a lot of time.
 5
                                                                        5
           another offense, that doesn't mean that some and
                                                                                            MR. REINGOLD: Let's do that.
 6
                                                                        6
           especially the most violent, predatory, stranger
                                                                                       (A break was taken at 1:33 p.m.)
           danger type felons may be serially offending at high
 7
                                                                        7
 8
                                                                        8
           rates and getting away with it?
                                                                                        (Record resumed at 2:02 p.m.)
 9
                                                                        9
                                                                               BY MR. REINGOLD:
        A Yes, sir.
10
                     MR. JAMISON: Paul, we talked about
                                                                      10
                                                                               Q Let's pick up back on the record. I had made a
11
           taking a break sometime around 1:30. Is this a
                                                                      11
                                                                                  point about the utility of research and there's
12
                                                                      12
                                                                                  another one that relates to that. It's true,
           logical point to --
                     MR. REINGOLD: Yeah, let's take half
                                                                      13
13
                                                                                  Dr. Turner, that one of the things that Hanson's
14
           an hour here and the second part will go faster,
                                                                      14
                                                                                  become known for in the last seven or eight years is
15
                                                                      15
           okay?
                                                                                  the idea that if sex offenders are released into the
16
                     MR. JAMISON: Do you have an idea of
                                                                      16
                                                                                  community and don't recidivate, that their risk
17
           how much longer you have to go?
                                                                      17
                                                                                  level drops, I think, way more even than he
18
                     MR. REINGOLD: Let's see. If we come
                                                                      18
                                                                                  expected. Are you aware of that research?
19
           back at 2, I think we have a hope for 2 -- for 3.
                                                                      19
                                                                               A Yes.
20
                     MR. JAMISON: So it will be done by 3
                                                                      20
                                                                               Q It's what he calls the time free in the community
21
           potentially?
                                                                      21
                                                                                  calculation; is that right?
22
                     MR. REINGOLD: Potentially. I'll do
                                                                      22
                                                                                  Yes, sir.
23
           what I can, okay?
                                                                      23
                                                                                   All right. And since you understand it, I'm looking
                     MR. JAMISON: Okay.
24
                                                                       24
                                                                                  for places to cut here. I won't go into great
25
                     MR. REINGOLD: All right. Did you
                                                                      25
                                                                                  detail but basically if you have somebody who scores
                         Page 127
                                                                                               Page 128
```

1	at a ten percent risk of recidivating within five	1 conviction. Is that your understanding?
2	years, for each five years that that person is out	2 A Yes.
3	and does not recidivate, I'm using your words, the	3 Q And you've criticized his report when he gave
4	risk that they find drops at 50 percent for every	4 when he was talking about this and used the examples
5	five years. So is that your understanding?	5 for not taking into account the age of the people
6	A Yes, sir. I need to reclose my office door. I'm so	6 being released, that is, you said at page 8 and
7	sorry.	7 I'll pull it back up. Let me screen share. Let's
8	Q That's okay.	8 see.
9	A I'm not even going to mute. Just one second.	9 You criticized him that the estimate
10	Q Okay.	of lifetime rates was misleading because there are
11	A Okay, sorry. Excuse me.	11 material differences between someone released 20
12	Q Sure. So what it means is if a person started at	12 years out who was 20 and someone released 20 years
13	ten percent, then at the end of five years, their	13 out who was 55. Is that accurate?
14	risk rate would be down to five percent and at the	14 A Right.
15	end of ten years, they'd be down to two and a half	15 Q Okay. And I think he thought and I as a reader
16	percent. Is that your understanding of what he's	thought you were suggesting that the person released
17	saying?	at age 20 would be more likely to be alive and in
18	A Yes, sir.	18 good health 20 years later than the individual
19	Q And the result is that at some point, all offenders	19 released at age 55 who at that point is now going to
20	will eventually reach a risk level that's	20 be 75, right?
21	indistinguishable from two other groups who are not	21 A Right.
22	on the registry and those are A, males in the	22 Q And that's based on the well-known statistical
23	general population and B, people who committed	23 studies across all crimes that people age out over
24	non-sex offenses but not they had a non-sex	24 time, that is, the older you get, at some point the
25	offense conviction but not a sexual offense	less likely you are to reoffend?
		less likely you are to reolicite:
	Page 129	Page 130
1	A Voc	1 that although common individuals are higher risk.
1	A Yes.	that although younger individuals are higher risk
2	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a	2 than older individuals at the time of release, what
2	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release
2 3 4	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected,
2 3 4 5	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a
2 3 4 5 6	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do?	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were fixed that the pattern of release, what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were for the individuals who were released when they were A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were for the individuals who were released when they were A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were for the individuals who were released when they were A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were for A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. A No, sir, that's not right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong Q No, no, we're going to get to there in a minute. 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. Q All right, you need to tell me then. I'm sorry?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong Q No, no, we're going to get to there in a minute. Let me get to there in a minute. All I want to know 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. Q All right, you need to tell me then. I'm sorry? I said can you explain what your objection was?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong Q No, no, we're going to get to there in a minute. Let me get to there in a minute. All I want to know is is it fair to say that your view was that the 	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. Q All right, you need to tell me then. A I'm sorry? I said can you explain what your objection was? Yes. First of all, lifelong is arbitrary and I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong Q No, no, we're going to get to there in a minute. Let me get to there in a minute. All I want to know is is it fair to say that your view was that the 55-year-old could still be dangerous where the	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. A I'm sorry? A I'm sorry? I said can you explain what your objection was? A Yes. First of all, lifelong is arbitrary and I think it denotes in the layperson lifelong meaning lifelong, so I think that it's I think Dr. Hanson has a lot of stroke and people listen to what he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong Q No, no, we're going to get to there in a minute. Let me get to there in a minute. All I want to know is is it fair to say that your view was that the 55-year-old could still be dangerous where the 75-year-old would not or would have a higher risk? A No, sir, that's not what I'm referring to. Q Okay. The reason that I ask is because he thought	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. A No, sir, that's not right. A I'm sorry? I said can you explain what your objection was? A Yes. First of all, lifelong is arbitrary and I think it denotes in the layperson lifelong meaning lifelong, so I think that it's I think Dr. Hanson has a lot of stroke and people listen to what he says and I think he needs to be careful when he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong Q No, no, we're going to get to there in a minute. Let me get to there in a minute. All I want to know is is it fair to say that your view was that the 55-year-old could still be dangerous where the 75-year-old would not or would have a higher risk? A No, sir, that's not what I'm referring to. Q Okay. The reason that I ask is because he thought that you might have misunderstood what he was saying	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. A I'm sorry? I said can you explain what your objection was? A Yes. First of all, lifelong is arbitrary and I think it denotes in the layperson lifelong meaning lifelong, so I think that it's I think Dr. Hanson has a lot of stroke and people listen to what he says and I think he needs to be careful when he assigns terms like low, average, high, moderate,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong Q No, no, we're going to get to there in a minute. Let me get to there in a minute. All I want to know is is it fair to say that your view was that the 55-year-old could still be dangerous where the 75-year-old would not or would have a higher risk? A No, sir, that's not what I'm referring to. Q Okay. The reason that I ask is because he thought	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. A No, sir, that's not right. A I'm sorry? I said can you explain what your objection was? A Yes. First of all, lifelong is arbitrary and I think it denotes in the layperson lifelong meaning lifelong, so I think that it's I think Dr. Hanson has a lot of stroke and people listen to what he says and I think he needs to be careful when he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q And I think you were saying that there would be a material difference between the 40-year-old and the 75-year-old which Hanson was not taking into account. Is that what your criticism was intended to do? A No, sir. Q All right. I think that's how he read it and that's how I read it. If that's not right, tell me what your intention was. What were you criticizing? A It's close to what you said but it's taking what you said and identifying that as a confounding variable and then explaining why. So I won't repeat everything that you just said because everything you just said is of course true, you're just doing math, but the idea is that the use of the term lifelong Q No, no, we're going to get to there in a minute. Let me get to there in a minute. All I want to know is is it fair to say that your view was that the 55-year-old could still be dangerous where the 75-year-old would not or would have a higher risk? A No, sir, that's not what I'm referring to. Q Okay. The reason that I ask is because he thought that you might have misunderstood what he was saying	than older individuals at the time of release, what their study found was that the pattern of release was the same, that is, after 20 years of detected, you know, offense-free living, the likelihood of a new sexual offense was as small for the individuals who were released when they were 20 as it was for the individuals who were released when they were 55? A No, sir, I did not misunderstand that and that's wherein the issue was. Q So the point you're making then is that there's no such thing as lifetime zero lifetime recidivism; is that right? A No, sir, that's not right. A I'm sorry? I said can you explain what your objection was? A Yes. First of all, lifelong is arbitrary and I think it denotes in the layperson lifelong meaning lifelong, so I think that it's I think Dr. Hanson has a lot of stroke and people listen to what he says and I think he needs to be careful when he assigns terms like low, average, high, moderate,

FIRM #8093

1 just call it 20 years because someone who gets out 1 don't quibble then with his point that the 2 2 of prison at 38 years old is very different from recidivism rate at the end of 20 years will be 3 3 someone that gets out of prison at 78 years old just comparable to or even lower than the detected rate 4 in terms of how much time they have in which they 4 of sexual offending in the male population or in the 5 could potentially reoffend, and for them all to get 5 population of people who committed a previous 6 lumped into a group of 20 years and call that 6 offense but not a sex offense? 7 7 lifelong, so you might be considering 38-year-olds A Right. 8 8 as already having shown, you know, so to speak, or Q And so then the question is and the question, I 9 9 representing a level of risk and you could be think, that's the core of this case, at least for 10 comparing that to someone that, you know, doesn't 10 the Plaintiffs, is the idea that we put and keep 11 have that long or has more health problems. 11 people on registries when their risk of 12 There's just a lot of confounding 12 reoffending -- sorry, recidivating is the same as or 13 13 variables again, just a lot of other things that I lower than vast numbers of people in the community 14 think could be explaining some of these things that 14 who have exactly the same statistical risk. Do you 15 we're seeing in research and it all boils back to me 15 understand that's why we would view that as a 16 to the fact that we're dealing with a crime that is 16 problem? 17 notoriously underreported, and I know you haven't 17 A Yes. 18 18 MR. JAMISON: Object. Well, it's a asked me that and I don't mean to -- I think I've 19 shown I'm not trying to give speeches, I'm trying to 19 late objection but I object for lack of foundation. 2.0 be succinct but we're not talking about bank robbery 20 A I'm strictly saying that I understand how you are 21 or murder where we're in the 90 percent of -- you 21 explaining how you see that as a problem. Yes, I know, there's very little difference between what's 22 2.2 understand your view. 23 undetected and what's detected. 23 BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Okay. And none of this means that no one will ever 2.4 24 Right. I'm going to stop you there because I don't 25 want to talk about that. We'll get there. But you 25 commit a detected offense after the 20 years, only Page 133 Page 134 1 that the rate of those new offenses after 20 years 1 without -- it's been a long time and I -- yes, sir. 2 is virtually identical or lower than known lifetime 2 Q That's why I have it open in front of us and this, I 3 3 rates? believe, was marked as Exhibit 7. So this was a 4 4 MR. JAMISON: Objection, that's study where they looked at 20,000 people who were 5 5 released from prison in 2005 of 30 different states vague. 6 6 Yes, sir, I understand that Dr. Hanson thinks I and the purpose of the study was to compare actual 7 might have misunderstood his findings but I did 7 recidivism rates, meaning they actually used just 8 8 arrests, so it was the lowest of the possible 9 9 BY MR. REINGOLD: standards compared to other kinds of offenders. 10 10 Q But that didn't answer my last question. It doesn't In Table 2, which I've lit up for you 11 11 mean that no one will ever commit a detected offense and highlighted, gives us some of that information. 12 thereafter, what it means is that the rate of those 12 On the vertical axis is all prisoners and then the 13 new offenses after 20 years is the same from 20 13 offense for which they were convicted, and then 14 years on and lower than those other two 14 going across you see the recidivism rates based on 15 populations? 15 arrests for the categories of offenses that were 16 16 Yes. included in the study. 17 Q Let's take a look at -- this will be a quick look at 17 I should tell you the definition of 18 Exhibit 7, which my guess is you're going to be --18 assault focused on violent or forcible crimes or 19 oh, no, I think I got the wrong one. Hold on a 19 crimes where consent was not possible due to age or 20 minute. I'm supposed to be stop sharing first. 20 disability, so it would include many offenses with 21 Are you aware of the Special Report 21 minors. 22 from the U.S. Justice Department of 2019 by Alper 22 The rape or assault included forcible 23 and Durose about the Recidivism of Sex Offenders 23 intercourse, forcible sodomy or penetration with an Released from State Prison: A 9-year Follow-Up? 24 24 object, forcible or violent sexual acts, 25 A Yes, sir, but not enough to speak about it 25 non-forcible sexual acts with a minor and Page 135 Page 136

1	non-forcible sexual acts with someone who couldn't	1	A Say that last one again?
2	give consent.	2	Q Let me read it a separate way.
3	So what it shows, and I'll just so	3	A I mean I don't disagree with this. This chart makes
4	you can see what we're talking about, all prisoners	4	sense.
5	had a 83 percent recidivism rate over the nine-year	5	Q Okay.
6	period after their release. If we go to each	6	A Yeah. We're talking about recidivism. Their
7	category, we see that sexual offenders had 7.7	7	recidivism rate is much lower. I mean they're
8	recidivism rate; robbery offenders had a 16.8	8	reported at an insanely lower rate than any of these
9	recidivism rate; assailants, non-sexual assailants	9	other offenses, so this just kind of proves my
10	had a 44 percent rate; property offenders had a 63.5	10	point.
11	percent rate; and drug offenders a 60.4 percent	11	Q Well, it may or may not.
12	rate.	12	A That's actually my point. I'm just saying this
13	It's fair to say from this, isn't it,	13	still doesn't I don't look at this and think oh.
14	that people with sexual convictions have a	14	I mean this is what I would expect to see.
15	significantly lower recidivism rate for a subsequent	15	Q Well, put another way, it finds that non-sexual
16	crime that's similar to the one for which they were	16	assaultive offenders are rearrested for a new
17	incarcerated than every other discrete group of	17	non-sexual assault at six times the rate that sexual
18	offenders except for murderers. Homicide, it was	18	offenders are, right?
19	2.7, is that fair to say?	19	A Yes.
20	A Yes.	20	Q And drug offenders rearrested at eight times the
21	Q And people with sexual convictions have the lowest	21	rate that sexual offenders are arrested for a new
22	recidivism rate for any post release violent crime	22	sexual offense.
23	of all discrete of all discrete groups of	23	A Right.
24	offenders, including murderers; is that fair to	24	Q I mean you talked about public distortion, right?
25	say?	25	If you said to a member of the public who has a
	Page 137		Page 138
1	higher recidivism rate, meaning new arrest, new	1	Q And that doesn't count the hundreds of thousands or
2	charge and new conviction, this would come as big	2	maybe millions of people who are addicted to
3	news to people, don't you think?	3	drugs?
4	MR. JAMISON: Objection, lack of foundation.	4 5	A Right.
5 6	A I think what you would need to do is have a	6	Q And all of those people or the great majority of those people get their drugs not legally but
7		7	
8	statistic by that that showed how frequently those crimes are reported because I think what you would	8	illegally, right? A I would say that that's fair.
9	see is that rape and sexual assault are among the	9	Q And it's also true that if you look at street drugs,
10	least reported, and so that confounds the whole	10	sales on the street or any drug sales, isn't it true
11	table, but it's a recidivism study and that's	11	that every time a drug is sold, there's actually two
12	interesting data and important.	12	crimes that are committed, not one, because both the
13	BY MR. REINGOLD:	13	seller and the buyer are guilty of a crime?
14	Q Well, let's talk about the sexual I mean	14	A Yes.
15	recidivism for some of the other categories. Let's	15	Q The seller of the crime is distribution or sale and
16	talk about drug crimes for a minute. I'm moving	16	for the buyer, it's possession because all these
17	ahead with my notes, so let me see if I can find	17	drugs are illegal to have, right?
18	here.	18	A Yes, sir.
19	We know, don't we, that drug crimes	19	Q So whatever the total number of crimes are, unlike
20	in the United States are rampant?	20	sexual offenses, whatever the total number of crimes
21	A Yes.	21	are when we're talking about drug crimes, if it's at
22	Q I checked and I believe in the most recent year, a	22	the bottom end where they're distributed, which is
23	hundred thousand people had died from drug	23	where the biggest number of crimes would be, it's
	overdoses. That sound fair?	24	actually doubled, right?
24	Overdoses. That sound fair.		
25	A I would have no reason to refute that, no, sir.	25	
		25	A Well, I think you could make that point, yes, sir.
		25	

1	I just shy away from saying statistically yes,	1 A I don't know that I'm not familiar with that
2	double it because that's where my brain goes. But	2 research.
3	yeah, that could include both parties in that	3 Q Well, put another way, I mean most sexual offenders,
4	number, yes, sir.	4 I mean at some point, they're only able to offend
5	Q And we know that in this type of crime, unlike your	5 when the opportunity presents or, you know, if
6	examples, which are good ones, murderers and bank	6 they're sexually active, it's not as if they can
7	robbery where we almost always know that the crime	7 unlike drug sales, they're probably not going to
8	has been committed, it's easy to detect, right, with	8 have sex 20 times a day, right?
9	murder there's a dead body?	9 A But sexual offenses also occur in private, they're
10	A Yes, sir.	10 not occurring on street corners. There's a lot of
11	Q And where there's a dead body, it triggers the	11 other things that play here.
12	attention of law enforcement, somebody's got to	12 Q There may be. I'm still saying one person can't
13	write a death certificate and it gets referred to	13 commit 20 crimes in a day.
14	the police if a dead body has bullet holes in it?	14 A I've known a couple of people no, I'm picking.
15	A Yes, sir.	15 I'd agree with that.
16	Q But drugs are the exact opposite, right? Drugs are	16 Q And so to hold out simply the underreporting as the
17	a willing buyer and a willing seller both of whom	17 be all and end all of sexual offending doesn't
18	have committed crimes who are never going to report	18 really work. Isn't it true that property crimes
19	the offense, right?	19 also, many, many property crimes are underreported
20	A Yes.	20 or unreported?
21	Q So when you say on page 1 of your report that sexual	21 A I don't know the statistics on that.
22	offending is unique in how underreported it is,	22 Q Well, I mean I think you could do an informal survey
23	isn't it at least pretty likely that drug offending	23 or ask yourself. I mean I've had my house broken
24	probably dwarfs the underreporting of sexual	24 into two times and my car broken into two times and
25	offending?	25 I think I made one police report and decided it
	Page 141	Page 142
1	wasn't worth it. Ever experienced anything like	1 MR. JAMISON: Yeah, I'm going to
2	that?	2 object to your characterization of how he his use
3	A No, sir, I've never had my home or my car broken	3 of the term unique and how, Paul, you may understand
4	into.	4 it to the extent you're implying that you have the
5	Q Okay. But we know that there's huge underreporting	5 same definition.
6	in those kinds of crimes, you wouldn't deny that?	6 MR. REINGOLD: All right, objection
7	A There may be but I doubt that it approaches the	7 noted.
8	level that's been found across studies of rape and	8 BY MR. REINGOLD:
9	sexual assault.	9 Q Let's also look at the rearrest rate of the sexual
10	Q Well, that may in large part be only because that's	10 assault folks for any offense. They got rearrested
11	the one that's been studied, right, the others	at the rate of 67 percent, right?
12	haven't been studied, we have to infer?	12 A Yes, sir.
13	A Right. Maybe I'm not familiar with whether or	13 Q So does that mean they're especially skilled at
14	not there's research about disclosure and reporting	14 avoiding detection for rape and sexual assault but
15 16	of property crimes much in the same way.	they're not skilled at detection when it comes to any other offense? I mean it's not as if they were
17	Q Yes, there's not an advocacy group out there for survivors of property crimes, right?	17 eluding detection in all these other categories and
18	A Right. So I don't know.	18 offenses, right?
19	Q Yeah. And I think that matters because we make	19 A I think it may very well be the case that sex
20	assumptions about sexual offenses that may or may	20 offenders are more skilled at eluding sexual
21	not be true and I just gave you an example of drugs	21 offenses than other types of crimes. I can
22	that makes clear sexual offending and overcount or	22 absolutely see how that could be the case.
23	undercounting is not unique, the word that you use,	23 Q But we also established earlier today that if
24	unique means there's nothing else like it. Let's	somebody has a previous sexual offense, they're more
25	also	25 likely to be detected because if they come within
1	Page 143	Page 144

1	the range of being a suspect, they're going to be	1 addict victims, right?
2	the first suspect, right?	2 A Yes, sir.
3	MR. JAMISON: Objection,	3 Q Yet nine years out of custody, drug offenders are
4	mischaracterize and misstate the previous testimony.	4 still being caught 60.4 percent of the time and
5	THE WITNESS: Am I supposed to	5 sexual offenders are only being caught in the way
6	answer?	6 that we have earlier identified 7.7 percent of the
7		<u> </u>
	MR. JAMISON: You can if you	
8	understand it.	1 0
9	A I don't believe, sir, with all due respect that that	9 doesn't it?
10	was a correct characterization of what I said	10 A I guess when I look at what I see from what you're
11	earlier.	saying is when I look at the rape/sexual assault and
12	May we take a restroom break?	you look at how many of them came back for that, it
13	MR. REINGOLD: Yes.	dwarfs the percentages of the other crimes and so
14	THE WITNESS: Thank you. It was the	that you know, I'm trying to look for an effect
15	lunch. I'm sorry.	15 that large in any of the other columns.
16	MR. REINGOLD: That's all right.	16 Q I didn't understand you. Came back from what?
17	(A break was taken at 2:29 p.m.)	17 A So that came back for so maybe I'm reading it
18		18 wrong, I don't know, but the rape/sexual assault
19	(Record resumed at 2:33 p.m.)	19 offenders came back for rape and sexual assault 7.7
20	Q We're back on the record. The only other thing I	20 percent of the time.
21	wanted to pointed out about drugs, this is not a	21 Q Yes.
22	victimless crime, right, the last sale is the one	22 A So that look how much higher a percentage that is
23	that or the last step in the distribution stage	than any other crimes and then look in the other
24	or in the distribution process is the one that puts	24 columns and look at look for a difference that
25	the drugs into the hands or into the arms of the	25 large and that's pretty uncommon. So that's
	Page 145	Page 146
1	actually really interesting to me that they come	1 offenders and that's just interesting to me.
2	back so much more often relative to what is known	2 Maybe I just got excited about
3	about their recidivism rates, so much of that	3 something statistically but it's very telling to me
4	return.	4 that this is such an underreported crime but the
5	Q No, but the figures in that column are other people	5 ones that do come back, you know, almost twice as
6	returning for that offense and right?	6 much, if not more, than for any other offense is
7	A Yes.	7 going to be another sexual rape or assault. That's
8	Q Yeah. And so the same is true, is going to be true	8 just very interesting.
9	for every category, right, the drug offenders came	9 Q But again, with any of these statistics, you have no
10	back at 60 percent compared to all of their	10 idea whether that's because there's a certain number
11	colleagues who weren't drug offenders to begin with,	of people with very, very high recidivism rates or
12	and the property crimes people are way above their	12 whether it's spread across the entire population,
13	cohort.	13 right?
14	A Yeah.	14 A I guess I don't understand that question.
15	Q And the assault crimes are way above their cohort.	15 Q You have no way of knowing on the 7.7 percent what
16	A Yeah.	the distribution is across the entire population on
17	Q And the robberies are way above their cohort. So	17 any of these?
18	there's nothing particularly distinctive about the	18 A Of what? I'm sorry, sir, I'm trying to follow. The
19	sexual offenders in terms of	19 distribution? That means something statistically,
20	A No, no, it becomes very distinctive when we start	20 so my head goes to another place maybe.
21	talking about how low the reconviction rates are for	21 Q Well, I think I've made the point that I want to
22	sexual offending, and I mean it shows what	make, and that is that it's hard to claim that
23	Dr. Hanson has proven in his brilliant meta studies,	23 underreporting is the cause of low offense rates
24	which are that, you know, sexual deviants and	or of low recidivism rates when with drugs, which we
25	antisociology are related to reoffending of sex	25 agree has colossal underreporting, the drug
I		
	Page 147	Page 148

1	offenders are caught at a 60.4 percent rate and so	1 Q But isn't it true in our system that we
2	if that's another area of crime that has huge	2 intentionally have designed our criminal justice
3	underreporting as large as or larger than sex	3 system to make it hard to convict wrongdoers?
4	offenses, you can't blame underreporting when you	4 A That's a really big statement. I don't know I'd
5	see return rates of 60.4 percent; is that fair to	5 rather not I don't feel qualified to testify as
6	say?	6 to that as an expert.
7	MR. JAMISON: Objection, that's a	7 Q Isn't it true that in our criminal justice system,
8	compound question. It mischaracterizes his prior	the excused have a right to counsel?
9	testimony. It assumes facts not in evidence.	9 A Yes.
10	MR. REINGOLD: You can answer.	
11		10 Q They can't be made to testify against themselves? 11 A Yes.
12	A I don't think we have any way to state that that	
	amount of underreporting for that offense is the	
13	same, if not greater, than for rape/sexual assault.	13 interrogated?
14	I don't know where that came from, sir. I have not	14 A Yes.
15	said that once and I've not heard you say that and	15 Q They can demand a trial by jury?
16	agreed to it once.	16 A Yes.
17	BY MR. REINGOLD:	17 Q The jury verdict might have to be unanimous?
18	Q All right. I will stop sharing and we will move on.	18 A Yes.
19	One of the things that you have talked about a lot	19 Q And they can only be convicted by proof beyond a
20	in addition to the uniqueness of sexual offending in	20 reasonable doubt?
21	terms of underreporting is the difficulty it takes	21 A Yes.
22	to get through the system; isn't that right?	22 Q And for every category of crime, the kinds of
23	A Yes, sir, and that's all kind of part and parcel to	barriers to conviction that you talked about are
24	the same thing is disclosing and then who's being	present to some degree; isn't that right?
25	disclosed to, yes, sir.	25 A Yes.
	7 140	7 150
	Page 149	Page 150
1	Q If you're a suspect, you may or may not be	1 Exhibit 5. This is the Bureau of Justice Statistics
2	thoroughly investigated?	2 Special Report Reporting Crime to the Police back in
3	A Yes, sir.	3 2000, now 20 years ago. Am I – is it correct that
4	Q If you're investigated and arrested, the arrest may	4 this study finds robbery was reported to
5	not go anywhere?	5 MR. JAMISON: Paul, sorry to
6	A Yes, sir.	6 interrupt. You're not sharing your screen if you
7	Q Because the burden of proof is so high, even if	7 intended to.
8	you're referred to the prosecution, the prosecution	8 MR. REINGOLD: Thank you. Thank you.
9	might say we don't think we can win this case and so	9 Thank you.
10	it doesn't go forward?	10 MR. JAMISON: That shows your Zoom
		11 video.
11	A Yes, sir.	12 MR. REINGOLD: Visible now?
12	Q And if it does go forward, the jury may not convict,	I 14 IVIN. KEHNGOLD: VISIBLE BOW!
1 2	you might get acquitted?	
13	you might get acquitted?	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah.
14	A Right.	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD:
14 15	A Right.Q So in every category of crime, the number of people	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages
14 15 16	 A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted 	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages 16 somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48
14 15 16 17	A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages 16 somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the
14 15 16 17 18	A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages 16 somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the 18 Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything
14 15 16 17 18 19	A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a few crimes like murder and bank robbery, there's	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages 16 somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the 18 Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything 19 about their operation?
14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a few crimes like murder and bank robbery, there's going to be a significant spread between all	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the 18 Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything about their operation? 20 A Is this the study that Dr. Hanson cited that was not
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a few crimes like murder and bank robbery, there's going to be a significant spread between all offending and convictions?	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the 18 Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything about their operation? 20 A Is this the study that Dr. Hanson cited that was not subject to peer review?
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a few crimes like murder and bank robbery, there's going to be a significant spread between all offending and convictions? A Yes, sir. 	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the 18 Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything about their operation? 20 A Is this the study that Dr. Hanson cited that was not subject to peer review? 22 Q This is the study – I don't know the answer to that
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a few crimes like murder and bank robbery, there's going to be a significant spread between all offending and convictions? A Yes, sir. Q When you talk about underreporting, there aren't 	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the 18 Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything about their operation? 20 A Is this the study that Dr. Hanson cited that was not subject to peer review? 21 Q This is the study – I don't know the answer to that question. I can tell you this is the study that's
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a few crimes like murder and bank robbery, there's going to be a significant spread between all offending and convictions? A Yes, sir. Q When you talk about underreporting, there aren't studies that have changed over time or that show 	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything about their operation? 18 A Is this the study that Dr. Hanson cited that was not subject to peer review? 20 A Is this the study — I don't know the answer to that question. I can tell you this is the study that's done according to the National Crime Victimization
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a few crimes like murder and bank robbery, there's going to be a significant spread between all offending and convictions? A Yes, sir. Q When you talk about underreporting, there aren't 	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the 18 Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything about their operation? 20 A Is this the study that Dr. Hanson cited that was not subject to peer review? 21 Q This is the study – I don't know the answer to that question. I can tell you this is the study that's
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 A Right. Q So in every category of crime, the number of people or the percentage of people who are convicted compared to the number of crimes committed and especially undetected crimes committed, but for a few crimes like murder and bank robbery, there's going to be a significant spread between all offending and convictions? A Yes, sir. Q When you talk about underreporting, there aren't studies that have changed over time or that show 	13 MR. JAMISON: Yeah. 14 BY MR. REINGOLD: 15 Q Robbery was reported to the police at percentages somewhat higher than rape/sexual assault. 48 17 percent for rape/sexual assault. This is from the Bureau of Justice Statistics. Do you know anything about their operation? 18 A Is this the study that Dr. Hanson cited that was not subject to peer review? 20 A Is this the study — I don't know the answer to that question. I can tell you this is the study that's done according to the National Crime Victimization

1	survey of crime annually in the country.	1 here. It says the other question I had is to
2	Every year they don't just do random	2 your knowledge, has the level of sexual reporting
3	surveys and ask a single question, you know, have	3 increased over the years?
4	you had a sexual assault or did you report your	4 MR. JAMISON: I'm going to object to
5	sexual assault. This is the survey that goes out	5 the question as vague.
6	and visits people annually, trained interviewers	6 MR. REINGOLD: You can answer.
7	asking them carefully scripted, discrete questions	7 A I think there are a few caveats but for the most
8	and then consolidating the information.	8 part, my understanding is yes, in the last couple of
9	A I understand all of that but for me to testify about	9 decades as opposed to previously.
10	something as an expert, whether it is fully	10 BY MR. REINGOLD:
11	respectable and appears in the New York Times or	11 Q All right. Let me ask you a few questions about the
12	not, it's got to be for it to be part of our	registry itself. The features to the system that
13	•	we're describing that make discouraging reporting
14	you know, what we depend on in our opinions, it	hard to get cases processed or convictions won, do
	needs to be peer reviewed. I will be happy to	those have anything to do with the registry?
15 16	with that caveat, if we can just sort of have that	16 MR. JAMISON: Objection, the
	as a running caveat, I'm happy to look at the	17 question's vague.
17	results with you and answer your question.	18 MR. REINGOLD: You can answer.
18	Q I don't know the answer to that. My guess is it	19 A I don't know. I'm not familiar with the registry
19	can't be peer reviewed because of the kind of study	20 there. I'm not familiar with registries in general.
20	that it is, right?	21 I certainly don't feel comfortable speaking to them
21	A I mean USDO no, sir, the USDOJ has peer review	22 as an expert. That's not what I was asked to do
22	boards for their own research and things like that,	here. That's not what I'm putting myself out there
23	so it could. Yes, sir, it could. But we can I'm	24 as an expert in. So I don't know.
24	happy to look at it with you.	25 BY MR. REINGOLD:
25	Q All right, let's also look at the one at the top	
	Page 153	Page 154
1	Q Okay. So it's fair to say you're not an expert on	1 A If we're talking about recidivating, I would agree
2	registries, your expertise is limited to recidivism	with that, not reoffending.
3	and underreporting and non-reporting for purposes of	3 Q Right. We've already established that there's no
4	this case?	4 reason to believe that people who have committed a
5	A That's what I was saying. There are other areas in	5 prior offense and people who have not should be
6	which I have been and will testify, but I will just	6 viewed differently as far as recidivating, right?
7	say because I don't know exactly I can't think	7 A Right, recidivating yes, sir.
8	what I've been designated as but I will say that	8 Q Right, okay. And when we try to assess reoffending
9	it's not I mean my report, I don't think I	9 as opposed to recidivating, we go backwards in time
10	indicate registry even one time.	10 to look at when people allegedly committed the
11	Q Okay.	11 offense, right?
12	A I'm not trying to side-step you, sir.	12 A Yes, sir.
13	Q No, no, that's fine. And none of what we've talked	13 Q And whether or not people then committed a sexual
14	about today addresses the question of whether or not	14 offense, I think you're saying we don't know whether
15	having committed a sexual offense and being	that has an effect or not, whether that has an
16	convicted has an effect on recidivism rates or	16 effect or not on their likelihood of reoffending?
17	reoffending rates?	17 A You're going to shoot me but I need you to start
18	A I think that's exactly what we're saying, if I'm not	18 that one over for me. I'm sorry.
19	mistaken. I think that's exactly what I've been	19 Q I may be turning myself into a pretzel here. I
20	saying but I might have misunderstood you.	20 think we've covered it and so I think we can move
21	Q What I'm saying is we haven't made any distinction	21 on.
22	between people who were not convicted or have never	22 A Okay.
23	been convicted of a sexual offense in their rates of	23 Q Here's what it is that I'm trying to say.
24	reoffending or offending and people who have been	Dr. Lovell wrote in her report "There's no
25	convicted of a sexual offense?	25 compelling evidence to suggest the percentage of
I		
	Page 155	Page 156

_				
1	reported offenses is different between those with no	1		the Static-99R ignores antisocial behavior; is that
2	previous convictions and those who do have previous	2		right?
3	convictions." Would you agree with that?	3	Α	I believe I was referring to the fact that it
4	A Did she is that from a study? Because if that's	4		ignored antisocial personality traits persuasion as
5	a finding from a study I'm not familiar with and	5		a risk factor, which I'm reading directly from
6	it's intriguing and if it is, then I wouldn't argue	6		Dr. Hanson's own research, that it's one of the big
7	that that study found that.	7		two predictive risk factors.
8	Q It's from her report. That was actually a quote.	8	O	But isn't it true that two of the ten items directly
9	A Can you say it one more time?	9	`	address antisocial behavior, one being prior
10	Q Yes. "There's no compelling evidence to suggest the	10		non-sexual violence and the other prior sentencing
11	percentage of reported offenses is different between	11		dates for anything?
12	those with no previous convictions and those who	12	Α	Yes, sir, it does. I was referring to the fact that
13	do." She has period but she means who do have	13		I don't think that it's inclusive enough although
14	previous convictions. Do you agree with that?	14		I'm aware that it's a factor analysis and that will
15	A I don't know. I'm not familiar with the research	15		be their rebuttal. But yes, I agree with what
16		16		you're saying.
	findings on that specifically. I would look at them	17	O	And there are three other items that are also
17	but I don't know off the top of my head. And I	18	`	strongly related to the general propensity for rule
18	don't know you know, there's some terminology in	19		violation, young age, never lived with a lover for
19	there. I don't know what she's pulling that from.	20		two years and victimized a stranger.
20	I don't just want to agree to a statement without	21	A	I think you can make an argument that every item
21	seeing the context. I can pull up her report if you	22		could get at antisociology in some way just because
22	want me to or whatever.	23		it's related to them having committed a sexual
23	Q All right. All right, I'm going to stop sharing and	24		offense, but I think that I think there was a
24	I just have a few more questions. One of the	25		point I'm making in the paper is that these two big
25	criticisms you made of Dr. Hanson's report was that			
	Page 157			Page 158
1	risk factors that we know from Dr. Hanson's	1		peer-reviewed publications and for that you cited
2	research, and we're all thankful for it, that we	2		Cauley, right?
3	know to be predictive, especially in conjunction,	3	A	I need to see what you're talking about. Can you
4	and that that is missing, and my whole argument is	4		share your screen or would you like me to pull mine
5	that I think people are just taking the Static and	5		up?
6	misrepresenting it and misusing it and that as much		_	
7		6	Q	1 1
	as I respect Dr. Hanson, I feel that his own	7		last page, page 9.
8	language is contributing to that and it might be	7 8		last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's
8 9	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you	7 8 9		last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana.
8 9 10	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question.	7 8 9 10		last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that?
8 9 10 11	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial	7 8 9 10 11	A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that.
8 9 10 11 12	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right?	7 8 9 10 11 12	A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9,
8 9 10 11 12 13	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in
8 9 10 11 12 13	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry,
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test,	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q Q	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test, right?	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q A Q A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right. Okay. Okay, yes, sir, I see it.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test, right? A No, sir, that was what I said about the factor	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Q Q	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right. Okay. Okay, yes, sir, I see it. And the criticism, as I said, was that the Static-99
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test, right? A No, sir, that was what I said about the factor analysis. Yes, sir, I agree completely.	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q A Q A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right. Okay. Okay, yes, sir, I see it. And the criticism, as I said, was that the Static-99 should not be used because, among other things, it
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	language is contributing to that and it might be — Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test, right? A No, sir, that was what I said about the factor analysis. Yes, sir, I agree completely. Q In paragraph 65, you also were critical of the	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Q A Q A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right. Okay. Okay, yes, sir, I see it. And the criticism, as I said, was that the Static-99 should not be used because, among other things, it does not have the supportive cross-validation,
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	language is contributing to that and it might be — Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test, right? A No, sir, that was what I said about the factor analysis. Yes, sir, I agree completely. Q In paragraph 65, you also were critical of the report because you said it hadn't — that there	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right. Okay. Okay, yes, sir, I see it. And the criticism, as I said, was that the Static-99 should not be used because, among other things, it does not have the supportive cross-validation, independent studies or any peer-reviewed
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test, right? A No, sir, that was what I said about the factor analysis. Yes, sir, I agree completely. Q In paragraph 65, you also were critical of the report because you said it hadn't that there hadn't been sufficient cross-validation and	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A Q A Q A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right. Okay. Okay, yes, sir, I see it. And the criticism, as I said, was that the Static-99 should not be used because, among other things, it does not have the supportive cross-validation, independent studies or any peer-reviewed publications. That's not your statement, that's
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	language is contributing to that and it might be — Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test, right? A No, sir, that was what I said about the factor analysis. Yes, sir, I agree completely. Q In paragraph 65, you also were critical of the report because you said it hadn't — that there	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Q A Q A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right. Okay. Okay, yes, sir, I see it. And the criticism, as I said, was that the Static-99 should not be used because, among other things, it does not have the supportive cross-validation, independent studies or any peer-reviewed
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	language is contributing to that and it might be Q You said that a number of times. I don't think you need to say it again, not in response to a question. But again, what we've got is an actuarial instrument, right? A Yes. Q And presumably the factors that were chosen were the ten that had the most traction when it comes to predicting future sexual recidivism? A Right. Q Doesn't mean you couldn't have had a 12-factor test, right? A No, sir, that was what I said about the factor analysis. Yes, sir, I agree completely. Q In paragraph 65, you also were critical of the report because you said it hadn't that there hadn't been sufficient cross-validation and	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A Q A Q A	last page, page 9. Do I get credit for having the coat on today? It's getting a little hot. I'm in Louisiana. Ms. Darnbrook, are you all right with that? COURT REPORTER: I'm fine with that. It's paragraph sixty let's see, it was page 9, which is the last page, and the cite is in footnote or the second to the last page. Sorry, it is on page 9, sorry. Okay. Okay, and where on page 9? The footnote is footnote 18, which is actually from the previous page, you're right. Okay. Okay, yes, sir, I see it. And the criticism, as I said, was that the Static-99 should not be used because, among other things, it does not have the supportive cross-validation, independent studies or any peer-reviewed publications. That's not your statement, that's

		Т
1	A Oh. Okay.	1 context, I don't think anyone would agree that the
2	Q Right?	2 Static-99 is not one of the most researched, if not
3	A Sorry.	3 the most researched, actuarial in sexual offending
4	Q Sorry, didn't mean to be	4 that there is.
5	A That saves us a lot of time.	5 Q The last thing I want to ask about is cost. When
6	Q Didn't mean to be confusing. Isn't it true that	6 you're doing evaluations and Static-99s, if you're
7	Cauley titled his article The Death of Static-99	7 using them, a lot of those that you've done were for
8	because he thought it was going to disappear?	8 people in civil commitment cases, right?
9	A I don't know.	9 A Yes.
10	Q Isn't it true that recent articles that identified	10 Q And there what's at stake is probably a lifetime of
11	56 Static-99 validation studies, this is from a '22	11 custody or at least a very long time of custody?
12	study by Helmus, they basically went back and looked	12 A Yes.
13	at all the studies that had done validation studies	13 Q And in the criminal cases when you're doing
14	of the Static-99 and found that the average	individual evaluations, the same thing is true, if
15	predictive accuracy was similar to what it had been	15 someone's found guilty, they might be going away for
16	in the developmental samples and that there were no	ten, 20, 30 years, right?
17	statistically difference significant differences	17 A Right.
18	for the Static-99s between the developers' figures	18 Q When we're doing evaluations to try to determine
19	and the independent authors' 46 studies?	whether or not a person who's on the registry
20	A I can pull up the Cauley study but I will say that I	20 remains dangerous or how far it might take someone
21	disagree with the statement that the Static-99 has	21 who's been out and on the registry to reach what
22	not been, you know, revalidated, it has. I've said	22 Hanson calls desistance, we don't need the same
23	that numerous times. So I agree with everything	23 level of evaluation, do we?
24	that you just said without pulling up the Cauley	24 MR. JAMISON: Objection, lack of
25	article. Yeah, unless that was taken out of	25 foundation.
23	article. Tean, unless that was taken out of	23 Ioundation.
	Page 161	Page 162
1	A C (1) 1 0	1 MD IAMIGONI G 1' d'
1	A Can you repeat that, please?	1 MR. JAMISON: Same objection.
2	BY MR. REINGOLD:	2 A You know, I'm just being real careful. I think
3	Q Yeah. I said when you were doing those studies,	3 we're getting at the crux of this case. 4 BY MR. REINGOLD:
4 5	those evaluations, which might have included a	5 Q Let me withdraw that.
6	Static-99, the stakes were incredibly high for the	6 A It's not even the case but my own
7	people whom you were evaluating, right? A Yes.	7 Q I'm going to withdraw the question. Let me ask it a
8		8 separate way. When you were doing the treatment or
9	Q And in one case at least, the State had to approve its case beyond a reasonable doubt and so you needed	9 supervising treatment of people who had been
10	everything in your arsenal to meet the proofs if you	10 released from prison into the community, you said
11	were the prosecution?	11 you didn't do the you or your sidekick didn't do
12	A Okay, yes.	the Static 99s because they were done by the
13	Q And conversely, if you were representing the	13 Department of Corrections before release, right?
14	defense, you needed everything in your arsenal to	14 A Yes, sir.
15	try to sow reasonable doubt in the jury's mind?	15 Q And those were being done either in-house by DOC
16	A Yes.	16 folks
17	Q But when we're talking about trying to figure out	17 A Right.
18	who should stay on a registry or who deserves to be	18 Q or they might be done on a contract basis via an
19	placed on a registry, especially who should stay,	19 outsider, right?
20	it's a different kind of story, isn't it?	20 A Sure. Who knows?
1	MR. JAMISON: Objection, that's	21 Q In fact, we learned the same thing about Michigan
21		
21 22		22 Department of Corrections. We deposed some of their
	vague.	
22		23 people and it turns out almost all sex offenders at
22 23	vague. BY MR. REINGOLD:	23 people and it turns out almost all sex offenders at
22 23 24	vague. BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Let's put it a different way. The stakes are not as	people and it turns out almost all sex offenders at least who are eligible get a Static-99 on the way
22 23 24	vague. BY MR. REINGOLD: Q Let's put it a different way. The stakes are not as	people and it turns out almost all sex offenders at least who are eligible get a Static-99 on the way

1	A No, sir, it's used everywhere.	1 MR. JAMISON: Objection, it's a
2	Q It's used everywhere, it's routine. And then again,	2 compound question. I think there was three
3	they get a Static-99 on their way out because that's	3 questions in one there.
4	when you can begin calculating the time free in the	4 BY MR. REINGOLD:
5	community and you change the age factor, right?	5 Q All right, we'll take them one at a time. You don't
6	A Yes, sir.	6 need a mega evaluation to get the answer that you
7	Q And those were done internally by a small group of	7 need?
8	people who could do them at very high speed because	8 A I have to fundamentally disagree with that. How can
9	most of it's based on static information and in fact	9 you compromise the totality of an evaluation for
10	they estimated that some of them would be done in as	10 speed and money and resources?
11	short a time as 15 minutes?	11 Q But you did it every day when you were supervising
12	A Yes, sir.	people and treating people for the MDOC, you relied
		13 on the isn't that true?
13	Q And that was true in your experience as well in	
14	Louisiana?	14 A I don't know what you're what are you talking
15	A That's what I was about to say. I'm not confirming	15 about?
16	what you're referring to but that is my experience,	16 Q When you were working on contract
17	yes, sir.	17 A The MDOC, I don't know what
18	Q Okay. And so to get a report and even a Static-99	18 Q Or for defense.
19	and a STABL, it not as if it takes hours and hours	19 A Okay.
20	and hours and ten or \$20,000 to do it if what you	20 Q People were coming out on parole.
21	want to know is what treatment does this person need	21 A Are you talking about the contract that I have for
22	on probation or not on probation, on parole, or	22 treatment now?
23	what treatment does this person need given that	23 Q I'm talking about any time in which you've been
24	they're going to be on the registry, that sort of	24 treating people coming out of prison into the
25	thing, you don't need the mega evaluation?	25 community on parole.
	Danie 165	Dama 166
	Page 165	Page 166
1	A Okay.	1 Q So your conclusion is that the Static-99 provides no
2	Q In that situation, it's true that at the front end,	2 useful information or almost no useful information
3	people get a Static-99 that's done in very short	3 to you and you effectively are willing to ignore the
4	order at very low cost; is that true?	4 score?
5	A Very frequently, yes, sir.	5 MR. JAMISON: Objection,
6	Q And the same on the back end, when they're coming	6 mischaracterized his testimony.
7	out, it's either done by DOC people or contract	7 A Yeah, that's not what I said.
8	people who at relatively low pay are doing the	8 BY MR. REINGOLD:
9	Static-99 and scoring it?	
10	<u> </u>	1.5
11	A I would agree.	The state of the s
	Q And you're then treating them in part based on the	don't e ven amme i said ama i just said ame i in
12	information that the Static-99 or the Static-99 and	 going to provide a service based on a different assessment than a Static score and that a lot of my
13	the STABL provides?	
14	A Well, no. But to be fair, most people would say	assessment is going to be based on empirically
15	yes, because most people rely on that, but I am not	supported Static instruments but I'm trying to
16	one of those because I don't think that the	prevent reoffending, not reconviction and I think
17	Static-99 has much of a purpose there. So I don't	that Static looks at reconviction but says it looks
18	really care what the Static-99 says in those	at reoffending when really it only looks at
19	situations. I'm treating them based on their sexual	19 reconviction.
	deviance, substance abuse issues, antisociality,	Q But what I'm saying is to do your treatment and to
20	12.1 11.42 21 20 11 77 1 27	21 have this person safely out in society, you don't
20 21	which are all things identified by Hanson but I	1 , , , , ,
20 21 22	don't care I mean the Static-99 score has so	need and you don't get a five or ten or \$15,000
20 21 22 23	don't care I mean the Static-99 score has so little to do with my treatment. I decide based on	need and you don't get a five or ten or \$15,000 evaluation of that person?
20 21 22 23 24	don't care I mean the Static-99 score has so little to do with my treatment. I decide based on supervision how long these guys stay on. I mean I	need and you don't get a five or ten or \$15,000 evaluation of that person? A No, but wouldn't it be great if I did? It would
20 21 22 23	don't care I mean the Static-99 score has so little to do with my treatment. I decide based on	need and you don't get a five or ten or \$15,000 evaluation of that person?
20 21 22 23 24	don't care I mean the Static-99 score has so little to do with my treatment. I decide based on supervision how long these guys stay on. I mean I	need and you don't get a five or ten or \$15,000 evaluation of that person? A No, but wouldn't it be great if I did? It would

		1
1	Q Of course it would be.	1 Q Okay. In your experience, do sex offenders only
2	A Save money for the people that are paying me to have	2 commit one offense?
3	to figure that out myself.	3 A No, sir, not statistically most of the time, no.
4	Q Of course it would be but you're able to provide the	4 Q In your experience, do sex offenders stop committing
5	treatment without a five or ten or \$15,000	5 sex offenses after being convicted?
6	evaluation?	6 A No, sir.
7	A Sure, I do the best I can with what I have, yes,	7 Q Do sex offenders do all sex offenders commit
8	sir.	8 other offenses after being convicted?
9	Q Exactly.	9 A No, sir.
10	MR. REINGOLD: All right, I think	10 Q So in your experience, what causes sex offenders to
11	we'll call it a day there for me.	11 commit another offense?
12		12 MR. REINGOLD: Objection as to form
13	DIRECT EXAMINATION	13 and foundation.
14	BY MR. JAMISON:	14 A I think it's a combination of antisociality and
15	Q Okay, I just have a couple questions. So I'll ask	psychopathy that allows them to feel entitled and
16	you a few questions. I'm going to use the term sex	okay with acting on sexually deviant urges and
17	offender and my definition of a sex offender is	sexual deviance, which is the other main risk
18	someone who has been convicted of criminal sexual	18 factor.
19	conduct. Is that okay?	19 I think we also know, thanks to
20	A Yes, sir.	20 Dr. Hanson, that things like intoxication at the
21	Q All right. How many sex offenders would you say	21 time of an offense, early behavioral sexual
22	that you've worked with in a clinical setting?	problems, emotional identification with children and
23	A This includes my forensic work?	23 other things really contribute and really factor in
24	Q Yeah.	but I think that those are the main ones.
25	A Thousands.	25 Q So those main ones you identified, do those go away
	11 110 40 41 41 41	2 So alose main ones you recambon, as alose go away
	Page 169	Page 170
1	14.79	
1	with time?	1 Q So their rates of insurance could be off based on
2	A No, sir, because primarily they're represented by antisociality and sexual deviance, both of which are	whether someone is being truthful with the life
4	chronic conditions, speaking clinically. So	3 insurance company? 4 A Yes, sir.
5	something like a paraphilic diagnosis, pedophilia,	5 Q And then have you seen or have you heard of car
6	sadism, for example, is going to be a chronic	6 insurance companies that they'll offer you a lower
7	lifelong condition as is antisociality or	7 rate if they can put an app. on your phone that
8	psychopathy even though there's some evidence that	8 tracks your driving habits?
9	they age out across that.	9 A I've not. I'm not surprised but I've not heard of
10	Q So earlier you were asked a series of questions	10 that.
11	about life insurance. Do you remember that line of	11 Q Is there any app. that you're aware that can track
12	questioning?	12 criminal sexual conduct?
13	A Yes, sir.	13 A No, sir.
14	Q And I think we or it was covered that smokers pay	14 Q And there was also a line of questioning relating to
15	a higher rate for life insurance. Do you remember	drug crimes. In drug crimes, who's the victim?
16	that?	16 A I think there are collateral victims. Certainly
17	A Yes, sir.	children, society in general. I guess
18	Q In that circumstance, a life insurance company	18 Q I guess in terms of the conviction, if we're looking
19	relies on self-reporting. Does that sound accurate	19 at convictions for drug crimes, is there a victim in
20	to you?	20 a drug crime?
21	A Yes, sir.	21 A That's a tough one. That's one that in 12 years
22	Q So life insurance companies when they're rating	people are going to tell me what I said when you
23	potential insureds, they don't actually know if	23 asked me that.
24	someone smokes, correct?	Q Let me rephrase it a little bit. So in a murder, is
25	A Right. Correct.	25 there a victim in the traditional sense?
	Page 171	Page 172

1	A Yes.	1	MR. REINGOLD: Yes. Go ahead, Eric.
2	Q In a robbery, is there a victim in the traditional	2	MR. JAMISON: Yeah, I just need a
3	sense?	3	searchable PDF.
4	A Yes.	4	MR. REINGOLD: For us, we like to get
5	Q In a property crime theft, something like that, is	5	more than Eric does. We like to get a mini and a
		1	
6	there a victim in the traditional sense?	6	full size. I like having the PTX because sometimes
7	A Yes, sir.	7	it's useful in ways that the others aren't, and my
8	Q In a drug crime, is there a victim in the	8	colleagues and I like to get a Word version if we
9	traditional sense like the previous three crimes I	9	can because that way it's easier to cut and paste
10	mentioned?	10	directly into briefs without any transfer errors.
11	A No, sir. I think some people may consider the	11	
12	person with the addiction to be the victim.	12	(Deposition was concluded at 3:20 p.m.).
13	Q Absolutely.	13	
14	A But they're still making a choice to engage in that	14	
15	behavior. I see that point, yes, sir.	15	
16	Q And with criminal sexual conduct, is there a	16	
17	victim?	17	
18	A Yes.	18	
19	MR. JAMISON: That's all I have.	19	
20		20	
	MR. REINGOLD: I have no further		
21	questions.	21	
22	MR. JAMISON: All right. I think	22	
23	you're all set. Thanks, Dr. Turner.	23	
24	COURT REPORTER: I just need the	24	
25	transcript orders, please.	25	
	Page 173		Page 174
1	CTATE OF MICHICAN		
1	STATE OF MICHIGAN)) SS.		
2			
3	COUNTY OF OAKLAND) CERTIFICATE OF NOTARY PUBLIC		
4	I, Robin V. Darnbrook,		
5	Certified Shorthand Reporter, Notary Public,		
6	Oakland County, Michigan, certify the witness		
7	whose deposition was taken before me on		
8	June 7, 2023 was by me cautioned and		
9	sworn to testify the truth, that the testimony		
10	contained in the deposition was recorded by means		
11	of stenography, was reduced to a typewritten form		
12	and is a true and correct transcript.		
13	I further certify I am not		
14	connected by blood or marriage to any of the		
15	parties, their agents or attorneys; that I am		
16	not an employee of any of them, nor interested		
17	directly or indirectly in the matter in		
18	controversy.		
19 20	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have		
21	hereunto set my hand and affixed my notarial seal in the County of Oakland, State of		
22	Michigan, this 21st day of June, 2023.		
23	Thengui, and 21st day of June, 2023.		
-	Robin V. Darnberook		
24	Robin V. Darnbrook - CSR2508		
	Notary Public, Oakland County, MI		
25	My Commission Expires 11/19/2024		
	•		
	Page 175		